# $p$-adic confluence of $q$-difference equations 

Andrea Pulita


#### Abstract

We develop the theory of $p$-adic confluence of $q$-difference equations. The main result is the fact that, in the $p$-adic framework, a function is a (Taylor) solution of a differential equation if and only if it is a solution of a $q$-difference equation. This fact implies an equivalence, called confluence, between the category of differential equations and those of $q$-difference equations. We develop this theory by introducing a category of sheaves on the disk $\mathrm{D}^{-}(1,1)$, for which the stalk at 1 is a differential equation, the stalk at $q$ is a $q$-difference equation if $q$ is not a root of unity, and the stalk at a root of unity $\xi$ is a mixed object, formed by a differential equation and an action of $\sigma_{\xi}$.


## Contents

Introduction ..... 868
Index of categories ..... 874
1 Notation ..... 875
1.1 Rings of functions ..... 875
1.2 Affinoids ..... 875
1.3 Norms ..... 876
1.4 Generic points ..... 876
2 Discrete or analytic $\sigma$-modules and $(\sigma, \delta)$-modules ..... 877
2.1 Discrete $\sigma$-modules ..... 877
2.2 Discrete $(\sigma, \delta)$-modules ..... 879
2.3 Analytic $\sigma$-modules ..... 880
2.4 Analytic ( $\sigma, \delta$ )-modules ..... 881
3 Solutions (formal definition) ..... 881
3.1 Discrete $\sigma$-algebras and $(\sigma, \delta)$-algebras ..... 881
3.2 Constant solutions ..... 882
4 C-constant confluence ..... 883
4.1 C-constant modules ..... 884
4.2 C-constant deformation and C-constant confluence ..... 885
5 Taylor solutions ..... 887
5.1 The $q$-algebras $\Omega\{T-c\}_{q, R}$ and $\Omega[[T-c]]_{q}$ ..... 887
$5.2 q$-invariant affinoids ..... 890
5.3 The generic Taylor solution ..... 890
5.4 Transfer principle ..... 891
5.5 Properties of the generic Taylor solution ..... 892
5.6 Taylor solutions of $\left(\sigma_{q}, \delta_{q}\right)$-modules ..... 893
5.7 Twisted Taylor formula for $(\sigma, \delta)$-modules, and rough estimate of radius ..... 894

[^0]
## A. Pulita

6 Generic radius of convergence and solvability ..... 895
6.1 Solvability over an annulus and over the Robba ring ..... 896
6.2 Generic radius for discrete and analytic objects over $\mathcal{R}_{K}$ and $\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}$ ..... 898
7 The propagation theorem ..... 898
7.1 Taylor admissible modules ..... 898
7.2 Propagation theorem ..... 899
7.3 Extending the confluence functor to the case $|q-1|=|q|=1$ ..... 902
7.4 Propagation theorem over $\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}$ and $\mathcal{R}_{K}$ ..... 902
7.5 Classification of solvable rank one $q$-difference equations over $\mathcal{R}_{K_{\infty}}$ ..... 903
8 Quasi-unipotence and $p$-adic local monodromy theorem ..... 905
8.1 Frobenius functor and Frobenius structure ..... 905
8.2 Special coverings of $\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}$ ..... 907
8.3 Quasi-unipotence of differential equations and canonical extension ..... 908
8.4 Quasi-unipotence of $\sigma$-modules and $(\sigma, \delta)$-modules with Frobenius structure 910 ..... 910
8.5 The confluence of André-Di Vizio . ..... 913
8.6 The theory of slopes ..... 916
References ..... 918

## Introduction

The main aim of this paper is to provide a theory of confluence for $q$-difference equations in the $p$-adic framework.

## A motivation: the rough idea of the confluence

Heuristically we say that a family of $q$-difference equations $\left\{\sigma_{q}\left(Y_{q}\right)=A(q, T) \cdot Y_{q}\right\}_{q \in \mathrm{D}^{-}(1, \epsilon)-\{1\}}$ (where $\sigma_{q}$ is the automorphism $f(T) \mapsto f(q T)$ ) is confluent to the differential equation $\delta_{1}\left(Y_{q}\right)=$ $G(1, T) \cdot Y_{q}$, with $\delta_{1}:=T d / d T$, if one has

$$
\lim _{q \rightarrow 1} G(q, T)=G(1, T)
$$

where $G(q, T)=(A(q, T)-I) /(q-1)$ is the matrix of the $q$-derivation $\Delta_{q}:=\left(\sigma_{q}-1\right) /(q-1)$ acting on M , and moreover if, in some suitable meaning,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\lim _{q \rightarrow 1} Y_{q}=Y_{1} . \tag{0.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

Roughly speaking, in this paper we show that in the $p$-adic framework, if a differential equation is given, then, for $\epsilon$ sufficiently small, one may choose the family $\{G(q, T)\}_{q}$ in order to have $Y_{q}=Y_{1}$, for all $q \in \mathrm{D}^{-}(1, \epsilon)$. Conversely if $q_{0}$ is not a root of unity, and if a single equation $\sigma_{q_{0}}\left(Y_{q_{0}}\right)=A\left(q_{0}, T\right) \cdot Y_{q_{0}}$ is given, then, under some assumptions on the radius of convergence of its generic Taylor solution $Y_{q_{0}}$, one can find a differential equation and family as above with the property that $Y_{q}=Y_{q_{0}}=Y_{1}$, for all $q \in \mathrm{D}^{+}\left(1,\left|q_{0}-1\right|\right)$. In this sense, in the $p$-adic context, the solutions of $q$-difference equations are not simply a discretization of the solutions of differential equations, but they are actually equal. We want now to state these facts more precisely.

## The work of André and Di Vizio

In [ADV04] André and Di Vizio initiated the study of the phenomena of confluence in a $p$-adic setting. For $K$ a complete discrete valuation field of mixed characteristic, they found an equivalence between the category of $q$-difference equations with Frobenius structure over the Robba ring $\mathcal{R}_{K^{\text {alg }}}$ (here called $\left.\sigma_{q}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{R}_{K^{\text {alg }}}\right)^{(\phi)}\right)$, and the category of differential equations with Frobenius structure over the Robba ring $\mathcal{R}_{K^{\text {alg }}}$ (here called $\delta_{1}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{R}_{K^{\text {alg }}}{ }^{(\phi)}\right)$.

One of the restrictions of [ADV04] is that the number $q$ is required to satisfy $|q-1|<|p|^{1 /(p-1)}$. Indeed, in the annulus $|q-1|=|p|^{1 /(p-1)}$ one encounters the $p$ th root of unity and, if $\xi^{p}=1$, then the category $\sigma_{\xi}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{R}_{K^{\text {alg }}}\right)^{(\phi)}$ is different in nature from the category of differential equations, since it is not $K^{\text {alg }}$-linear (that is, the ring of automorphisms of the unit object is strictly larger than $\left.K^{\text {alg }}\right)$.

The equivalence of [ADV04] is obtained as follows. In [And02] one proves that the Tannakian group of $\delta_{1}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{R}_{K^{\text {alg }}}\right)^{(\phi)}$ is $\mathcal{I}_{k^{\text {alg }}((t))} \times \mathbb{G}_{a}$, where $k$ is the perfect residue field of $K$, and $\mathcal{I}_{k^{\text {alg }}((t))}$ is the absolute Galois group of $k^{\mathrm{alg}}((t))$. On the other hand in [ADV04] one shows that $\sigma_{q^{-}}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{R}_{K^{\text {alg }}}\right)^{(\phi)}$ has the same Tannakian group $\mathcal{I}_{k^{\text {alg }}((t))} \times \mathbb{G}_{a}$. By composition with the respective Tannakian equivalences ( $T_{q}$ and $T_{1}$ below), one then obtains the so-called confluence functor $\operatorname{Conf}_{q}$ (in the notation of [ADV04] one has $T_{1}=\mathrm{V}_{d}^{(\phi)}$ and $T_{q}=\mathrm{V}_{\sigma_{q}}^{(\phi)}$ ):


The strategy of [ADV04] consists in showing that, as in the case of differential equations (cf. [And02]), every object M in $\sigma_{q}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{R}_{K^{\text {alg }}}\right)^{(\phi)}$ is quasi-unipotent, i.e. becomes unipotent after scalar extension to a special extension of $\mathcal{R}_{K}$ (cf. §8.3). Once a basis of M is fixed, this means that M admits a complete basis of solutions $\widetilde{Y} \in G L_{n}\left(\widetilde{\mathcal{R}_{K}}[\log (T)]\right)$, where $\widetilde{\mathcal{R}_{K}}$ is the union of all special extensions of $\mathcal{R}_{K}$ (it is a sort of lifting of $k((t))^{\text {alg }}$ ). We will call étale solutions the solutions of M in $\widetilde{\mathcal{R}_{K}}[\log (T)]$. The proof of this relevant result needs a substantial effort, and is actually not less complicated than the classical $p$-adic local monodromy theorem for differential equations itself (i.e. the fact that $T_{1}$ is an equivalence). Thanks to the fact that this important, but also very peculiar, class of $q$-difference and differential equations are trivialized by $\widetilde{\mathcal{R}_{K}}[\log (T)]$, one can define $T_{1}$ (respectively $T_{q}$ ) as the functor associating to a differential (respectively $q$-difference) equation ( $\mathrm{M}, \delta_{1}^{\mathrm{M}}$ ) (respectively $\left.\left(\mathrm{M}, \sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}}\right)\right)$ the $K^{\text {alg }}$-vector space $T_{1}\left(\mathrm{M}, \delta_{1}^{\mathrm{M}}\right)$ (respectively $T_{q}\left(\mathrm{M}, \sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}}\right)$ ) of its 'étale' solutions in $\widetilde{\mathcal{R}_{K}}[\log (T)] .^{1}$ The action of $\mathcal{I}_{k^{\text {alg }}((t))} \times \mathbb{G}_{a}$ on the space of the 'étale' solutions arises from its action on $\widetilde{\mathcal{R}_{K}}[\log (T)]$ by $\mathcal{R}_{K}$-linear automorphisms commuting with $\delta_{1}$ and $\sigma_{q}$ on $\widetilde{\mathcal{R}_{K}}[\log (T)]$.

Hence one sees for the first time in [ADV04] the fact that the 'étale' solutions of a $q$-difference equation with Frobenius structure are also the 'étale' solutions of a differential equation. Moreover the functor $\operatorname{Conf}_{q}$ is nothing but the functor sending a $q$-difference equation (with (strong) Frobenius structure) into the differential equation having the same solutions.

In the present paper we prove that this 'permanence' of the solutions holds also for Taylor solutions (see below). We then develop a $p$-adic theory of confluence using, as a unique tool, this fact, here called propagation principle. We prove indeed that this principle is sufficient to define the confluence and deformation equivalences, over almost all $p$-adic ring of functions, with very basic assumptions on the equations. This theory requires only the definition and the formal properties of the generic Taylor solution $Y(x, y)$. For this reason it is not a consequence of the previously developed theory (as presented in [ADV04] and [DV04]). Conversely we deduce, as a special case, the confluence of [ADV04] by comparing Taylor solutions and 'étale' solutions (cf. the end of the introduction).
${ }^{1}$ Following the definition in $\S 3.2, \mathrm{~V}_{d}^{(\phi)}(\mathrm{M}):=\left(\mathrm{M} \otimes_{\mathcal{R}_{K}} \widetilde{\mathcal{R}_{K}}[\log (T)]\right)^{\delta_{1}=0}$ is actually the dual of the space of solutions $\operatorname{Hom}_{\mathcal{R}_{K}}^{\delta_{1}}\left(\mathrm{M}, \widetilde{\mathcal{R}_{K}}[\log (T)]\right)$ (respectively same remark for $\mathrm{V}_{\sigma_{q}}^{(\phi)}(\mathrm{M}):=\left(\mathrm{M} \otimes_{\mathcal{R}_{K}} \widetilde{\mathcal{R}_{K}}[\log (T)]\right)^{\sigma_{q}=\mathrm{Id}}$ and $\left.\operatorname{Hom}_{\mathcal{R}_{K}}^{\sigma_{q}}\left(\mathrm{M}, \widetilde{\mathcal{R}_{K}}[\log (T)]\right)\right)$.

## A. Pulita

## The generic $q$-Taylor solution

Let now $K$ be an arbitrary ultrametric complete valued field of mixed characteristic $(0, p)$. Let $X=\mathrm{D}^{+}\left(c_{0}, R_{0}\right)-\bigcup_{i=1, \ldots, n} \mathrm{D}^{-}\left(c_{i}, R_{i}\right)$ be an affinoid, where $\mathrm{D}^{-}(c, R)$ denotes the open disk centered at $c$ of radius $R$. Let $\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)$ be the ring of analytic elements on $X$. Consider a $q$-difference equation

$$
\begin{equation*}
\sigma_{q}(Y)=A(q, T) \cdot Y, \quad A(q, T) \in G L_{n}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)\right) \tag{0.3}
\end{equation*}
$$

on $X$. Denote by $\left(\mathrm{M}, \sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}}\right)$ the $q$-difference module over $X$ defined by this equation.
A major difference between the complex and the $p$-adic settings is that in the latter there are disks (not centered at 0 ) which are $q$-invariant. A disk $\mathrm{D}^{-}(c, R) \subset X(K)$ is $q$-invariant (i.e. the map $x \mapsto q x$ is a bijection of $\left.\mathrm{D}^{-}(c, R)\right)$ if and only if $|q-1||c|<R$, and $|q|=1$ (cf. Lemma 5.1). Starting from this consideration, in [DV04] Di Vizio defines, for $q$-difference equations, the $q$-analog of the generic Taylor solution of a differential equation (cf. Definition 5.11):

$$
\begin{equation*}
Y(x, y):=\sum_{n \geqslant 0} H_{n}(q, T) \frac{(x-y)_{q, n}}{[n]_{q}^{!}}, \tag{0.4}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $H_{n}(q, T)$ is obtained by iterating the equation $(0.3): d_{q}^{n}(Y)=H_{n}(q, T) \cdot Y$, where

$$
d_{q}:=\frac{\sigma_{q}-1}{(q-1) T} .
$$

For a large class of equations it happens that, for all $c \in X(K)$, the series $Y(x, c)$ represents a function which converges on a disk $\mathrm{D}^{-}(c, R)$, with $|q-1||c|<R$. More precisely $Y(x, y)$ converges in a neighborhood of the diagonal of the type $\mathcal{U}_{R}:=\{(x, y) \in X \times X| | x-y \mid<R\}$, with

$$
\begin{equation*}
|q-1| \cdot \mathfrak{s}_{X}<R, \tag{0.5}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $\mathfrak{s}_{X}:=\sup _{c \in X}|c|$ as shown in the following picture (one easily sees that $\mathfrak{s}_{X}=\max \left(\left|c_{0}\right|, R_{0}\right)$ ).


We call such equations Taylor admissible. The matrix function $Y(x, y): \mathcal{U}_{R} \rightarrow G L_{n}(K)$ is invertible and satisfies the cocycle conditions: $Y(x, y) \cdot Y(y, z)=Y(x, z)$ and $Y(x, y)^{-1}=Y(y, x)$, for all $(x, y),(y, z),(x, z) \in \mathcal{U}_{R}$. Moreover $Y(q x, y)=A(q, x) Y(x, y)$ and, for all $c \in X(K)$, the matrix $Y(x, c) \in G L_{n}\left(\mathcal{A}_{K}(c, R)\right)$ is a fundamental basis of solutions of the equation (0.3). In particular the $q$-difference algebra $\mathcal{A}_{K}(c, R)$ of analytic functions over the disk $\mathrm{D}^{-}(c, R)$ trivializes ( $\mathrm{M}, \sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}}$ ).

The following fact is the main point of this paper (cf. Theorem 7.7). If now $q^{\prime} \neq q$ belongs to the disk $\mathrm{D}^{-}\left(q, R / \mathfrak{s}_{X}\right)=\mathrm{D}^{-}\left(1, R / \mathfrak{s}_{X}\right)$, then the matrix

$$
\begin{equation*}
A\left(q^{\prime}, x\right):=Y\left(q^{\prime} x, y\right) \cdot Y(x, y)^{-1}=Y\left(q^{\prime} x, y\right) \cdot Y(y, x)=Y\left(q^{\prime} x, x\right) \tag{0.6}
\end{equation*}
$$

is an analytic function of $x$ on all of $X$. Indeed $\left(q^{\prime} x, x\right) \in \mathcal{U}_{R}$, for all $x \in X$, and hence the matrix $A\left(q^{\prime}, x\right)$ maps $x \mapsto\left(q^{\prime} x, x\right) \mapsto Y\left(q^{\prime} x, x\right)=A\left(q^{\prime}, x\right)$. One shows easily that $A\left(q^{\prime}, x\right) \in G L_{n}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)\right)$, for all $q^{\prime} \in \mathrm{D}^{-}\left(1, R / \mathfrak{s}_{X}\right)$, since $Y(x, y)$ is invertible. This fact implies that $Y(x, y)$ is simultaneously the Taylor solution of every equation of the family $\left\{\sigma_{q^{\prime}}(Y)=A\left(q^{\prime}, T\right) Y\right\}_{q^{\prime}}$, for all $q^{\prime} \in \mathrm{D}^{-}\left(1, R / \mathfrak{s}_{X}\right)$. Equivalently, this means that the $q$-difference module $\left(\mathrm{M}, \sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}}\right)$ is canonically endowed with an action

## $p$-ADIC CONFLUENCE OF $q$-DIFFERENCE EQUATIONS

of $\sigma_{q^{\prime}}$, for all $q^{\prime} \in \mathrm{D}^{-}\left(1, R / \mathfrak{s}_{X}\right)$. This remarkable fact will be called the propagation principle. As one can see, this happens actually under the following weak assumptions on ( $\mathrm{M}, \sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}}$ ):
(i) $q$ is not a root of unity;
(ii) $Y(x, y)$ converges on some $\mathcal{U}_{R}$ with $|q-1| \cdot \mathfrak{s}_{X}<R \leqslant r_{X}$;
where $r_{X}=\min \left(R_{0}, R_{1}, \ldots, R_{n}\right)$ is a number depending on the geometry of $X$. The category of $q$-difference modules ( $\mathrm{M}, \sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}}$ ) satisfying these two properties for a suitable unspecified $R$ satisfying $|q-1| \mathfrak{s}_{X}<r \leqslant R \leqslant r_{X}$ will be denoted by $\sigma_{q}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)\right)^{[r]}$.

The assumption $|q-1| \mathfrak{s}_{X}<R$ assures that the image of the map $x \mapsto(q x, x): X \mapsto X \times X$ is contained in $\mathcal{U}_{R}$. The bound $R \leqslant r_{X}$ assures that the function $Y(x, y)$ does not converge outside $X$. Indeed the properties of $Y(x, y)$ outside $X$ are not invariant under $\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)$-base changes in M . Finally condition (ii) also assures that the map $x \mapsto q x$ is a bijection of $X$ globally fixing each individual hole of $X$ (cf. §5.2). Since $r_{X} \leqslant \mathfrak{s}_{X}$, we are assuming implicitly that $|q-1|<1$. But no restrictive assumptions on $X$ or on $K$ are made.

Obviously this process works just as well if the initial function $Y(x, y)$ is the generic Taylor solution of a differential equation. The category of differential equations whose Taylor solution converges on $\mathcal{U}_{R}$, for an unspecified $R$ satisfying $r \leqslant R \leqslant r_{X}$, will be denoted by $\delta_{1}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)\right)^{[r]}$.

## Discrete and analytic $\sigma$-modules

Let $\mathcal{Q}(X)$ be the set of $q \in K$ for which $x \mapsto q x$ is a bijection of $X$. Then $\mathcal{Q}(X)$ is a topological subgroup of $K^{\times}$, and the disk $\mathrm{D}^{-}\left(1, R / \mathfrak{s}_{X}\right)$, with $R \leqslant r_{X}$, is an open subgroup of $\mathcal{Q}(X)$. The group $\mathcal{Q}(X)$ acts continuously on $\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)$ via $q \mapsto \sigma_{q}$. The data of M , together with the simultaneous $\sigma_{q}$-semi-linear action of $\sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}}$, for all $q \in \mathrm{D}^{-}\left(1, R / \mathfrak{s}_{X}\right)$, is then a semi-linear representation of the subgroup $\mathrm{D}^{-}\left(1, R / \mathfrak{s}_{X}\right) \subseteq \mathcal{Q}(X)$. This representation has the following three remarkable properties.
(a) The map $\left(q^{\prime}, x\right) \mapsto A\left(q^{\prime}, x\right)$ is analytic in $\left(q^{\prime}, x\right)$. In particular, the representation is continuous.
(b) The group $\mathrm{D}^{-}\left(1, R / \mathfrak{s}_{X}\right)$ depends on $R$, and hence on M .
(c) The matrix $Y(x, y)$ is simultaneously the generic Taylor solution of the $q$-difference module $\left(\mathrm{M}, \sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}}\right)$, for all $q \in \mathrm{D}^{-}\left(1, R / \mathfrak{s}_{X}\right)$.
Inspired by the first two properties we define a new class of objects called discrete or analytic $\sigma$-modules as follows. Consider a subset $S \subset \mathcal{Q}(X)$. A discrete $\sigma$-module on $S$ is nothing but an $\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)$ semi-linear representation of the group $\langle S\rangle$ generated by $S$. If $S=U$ is an open subset of $\mathcal{Q}(X)$, we define analytic $\sigma$-modules on $U$ to be a discrete $\sigma$-modules over $U$ together with a certain condition of analyticity of $\sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}}$ with respect to $q$. These categories are denoted by $\sigma-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)\right)_{S}^{\text {disc }}$ and $\sigma-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)\right)_{U}^{\text {an }}$ respectively. In this paper the words discrete or analytic will refer to the discreteness or analyticity of $\sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}}$ with respect to $q$. We heuristically imagine the analytic $\sigma$-modules as semi-linear representations of the (co-variant) sheaf of groups $U \mapsto\langle U\rangle$.

Remark 0.1. It is important to notice that morphisms between analytic $\sigma$-modules over $U$ are morphisms of representations. More precisely, once a basis of M (respectively N ) is fixed, we have a family of operators $\left\{\sigma_{q}(Y)=A(q, T) Y\right\}_{q \in\langle U\rangle}$ (respectively $\left.\left\{\sigma_{q}(Y)=\widetilde{A}(q, T) Y\right\}_{q \in\langle U\rangle}\right)$ such that $A(q, T)$ (respectively $\widetilde{A}(q, T))$ depends analytically on $(q, T) .{ }^{2}$ A morphism $\alpha: \mathrm{M} \rightarrow \mathrm{N}$ then must simultaneously commute with $\sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}}$ and $\sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{N}}$, for all $q \in\langle U\rangle$. In other words the matrix $B$ of $\alpha$ must simultaneously verify $A(q, T) B=\sigma_{q}(B) \widetilde{A}(q, T)$, for all $q \in\langle U\rangle$. Actually there are nonisomorphic analytic $\sigma$-modules over $U$ defining isomorphic $q$-difference equations at every $q \in\langle U\rangle$
${ }^{2}$ The data of an analytic $\sigma$-module is actually nothing but 'a family of $q$-difference equations depending analytically on $q$.

## A. Pulita

(see Example 2.6). This is analogous to having non-isomorphic sheaves having isomorphic stalks at every point.

## Taylor admissible $\sigma$-modules

We now want to analyze property (c): the constancy of the solutions. If $S \nsubseteq \boldsymbol{\mu}_{p^{\infty}}$ (where $\boldsymbol{\mu}_{p^{\infty}}:=$ $\left\{\xi \in K^{\text {alg }} \mid \xi^{p^{n}}=1, \exists n \geqslant 1\right\}$ ), we call Taylor admissible $\sigma$-modules over $S$ those $\sigma$-modules for which the $q$-Taylor solution $Y(x, y)$ is the same for all $q \in\langle S\rangle$, and satisfy the condition (ii), for all $q \in S$ (cf. ( 0.8 )). If $S=U$ is open, by the propagation principle, Taylor admissible $\sigma$-modules are automatically analytic on $U$ (cf. Remark 7.8). This category is denoted by $\sigma-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)\right)_{U}^{\text {adm }} \subseteq$ $\sigma-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)\right)_{U}^{\text {an }}$. We heuristically imagine Taylor admissible $\sigma$-modules as semi-linear representations of the (co-variant) sheaf of groups $U \mapsto\langle U\rangle$, which are locally constant.

Taylor admissibility is a particular case of a more classical notion. If $\mathrm{C} / \mathcal{H}_{K}(X)$ is an algebra admitting an action of the group $\langle S\rangle$ extending that on $\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)$, then a semi-linear representation of $\langle S\rangle$ over $\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)$ is called C-admissible if it is trivialized by C. For a discrete $\sigma$-module M over $S$ to be trivialized by C means exactly that there exists $Y \in G L_{n}(\mathrm{C})$ which is a simultaneous solution of all operators defined by M. If M is trivialized by C we will say that M is C -constant. We observe that if $S=q^{\mathbb{Z}}$, then C is nothing but a $q$-difference algebra over $\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)$. So the constancy of the solutions does not depend on the analyticity of M; rather it is a discrete fact.

In $\S 3$ we define discrete $\sigma$-algebras, and we develop a basic differential/difference Galois theory for discrete $\sigma$-algebras. The analog of the Picard-Vessiot theorem providing the existence of a discrete $\sigma$-algebra trivializing a given discrete $\sigma$-module is missing. We are thus obliged to work with the category of discrete $\sigma$-modules trivialized by a fixed discrete $\sigma$-algebra C. In $\S 4$ we develop formally the theory of C-confluence and C-deformation, which will also depend on the chosen discrete $\sigma$-algebra C.

Remark 0.2. Notice that solutions will be defined formally as morphisms $\mathrm{M} \rightarrow \mathrm{C}$ commuting simultaneously with the actions of $\sigma_{q}$ for all $q \in S$ (cf. §3.2). This fact, together with Remark 0.1, explains why the notion of C -constant $\sigma$-module implies the constancy of the solutions (with respect to $q$ ).

## The confluence functor

Let $\left(\mathrm{M}, \sigma^{\mathrm{M}}\right)$ be an analytic $\sigma$-module over $U$. By analyticity we also have an action of the Lie algebra of $\langle U\rangle$ (here systematically identified with $K \cdot \delta_{1}$ ). In other words the following limit converges to a connection $\delta_{1}^{\mathrm{M}}: \mathrm{M} \rightarrow \mathrm{M}(c f . \S 2.4)$ :

$$
\begin{equation*}
\delta_{1}^{\mathrm{M}}:=\lim _{q \in\langle U\rangle, q \rightarrow 1} \frac{\sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}}-1}{q-1} \in \operatorname{End}_{K}^{\mathrm{cont}}(\mathrm{M}) \tag{0.9}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $q$ runs over the (open) group $\langle U\rangle$ generated by $U$. In terms of matrices, the matrix $G(1, T)$ of $\delta_{1}^{\mathrm{M}}$ is

$$
G(1, T)=q \frac{\partial}{\partial q}(A(q, T))_{\left.\right|_{q=1}}
$$

(cf. Equation (2.4.5)). By continuity, morphisms of analytic $\sigma$-modules also commute with the connection (cf. Remark 2.5(1)). Hence we obtain a functor called $\operatorname{Conf}_{U}: \sigma-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)\right)_{U}^{\text {an }} \longrightarrow$ $\delta_{1}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)\right)$, sending $\left(\mathrm{M}, \sigma^{\mathrm{M}}\right)$ into $\left(\mathrm{M}, \delta_{1}^{\mathrm{M}}\right)$ (cf. Remark 2.13). This functor is not an equivalence, but it does induce an equivalence:

$$
\begin{equation*}
\operatorname{Conf}_{U}^{\mathrm{Tay}}: \sigma-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)\right)_{U}^{[r]} \xrightarrow{\sim} \delta_{1}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)\right)^{[r]} \tag{0.10}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $\operatorname{Conf}_{U}^{\text {Tay }}$ simply denotes the restriction of $\operatorname{Conf}_{U}$ to the category

$$
\sigma-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)\right)_{U}^{[r]} \subseteq \sigma-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)\right)_{U}^{\operatorname{adm}}
$$

of Taylor admissible $\sigma$-modules verifying condition (ii) with $r \leqslant R \leqslant r_{X}$ (cf. (0.8)), where $r>0$ is large enough to have $U \subset \mathrm{D}^{-}\left(1, r / \mathfrak{s}_{X}\right)$ (cf. Corollary 7.9). The propagation principle gives a quasi-inverse functor (cf. Remark 2.13 for a formal presentation).

On the other hand let $q \in U-\boldsymbol{\mu}_{p^{\infty}}$. An analytic $\sigma$-module over $U$ defines a $q$-difference module by forgetting the action of $\sigma_{q^{\prime}}^{\mathrm{M}}$, for all $q^{\prime} \neq q$. Again the propagation principle provides an equivalence

$$
\begin{equation*}
\operatorname{Res}_{q}^{U}: \sigma-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)\right)_{U}^{[r]} \xrightarrow{\sim} \sigma_{q}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)\right)^{[r]} \tag{0.11}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $r \leqslant r_{X}$ is sufficiently large to have $U \subseteq \mathrm{D}^{-}\left(1, r / \mathfrak{s}_{X}\right)$ (cf. Corollary 7.9). We call the composite equivalence $\operatorname{Conf}_{q}^{\text {Tay }}$. Thus we have

$$
\begin{equation*}
\operatorname{Conf}_{q}^{\mathrm{Tay}}:=\operatorname{Conf}_{U}^{\operatorname{Tay}} \circ\left(\operatorname{Res}_{q}^{U}\right)^{-1}: \sigma_{q}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)\right)^{[r]} \xrightarrow{\sim} \delta_{1}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)\right)^{[r]} . \tag{0.12}
\end{equation*}
$$

The equivalence $\operatorname{Conf}_{q}^{\mathrm{Tay}}$ sends a $q$-difference equation satisfying conditions (i) and (ii) (cf. (0.7) and (0.8)), into the differential equation having the same generic Taylor solution.

## Roots of unity and $q$-tangent operators

In this last equivalence the number $q$ must not belong to $\boldsymbol{\mu}_{p^{\infty}}$. If $q^{\prime}=\xi$, with $\xi^{p^{n}}=1$, the category of $\sigma_{\xi}$-difference equations is not $K$-linear and cannot be equivalent to the category of differential equations. Nevertheless, if, for $q \notin \boldsymbol{\mu}_{p \infty}$, the radius $R$ of the $q$-Taylor solution is large, the propagation principle gives an operator $\sigma_{\xi}^{\mathrm{M}}: \mathrm{M} \rightarrow \mathrm{M}$ acting on M . The idea is to replace the category $\sigma_{\xi}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)\right)$ with another category. The expected object 'at $\xi$ ' should also be endowed with an action of the Lie algebra, as we have just done in the case $\xi=1$. For all $q \in\langle U\rangle$ the action of the Lie algebra of $\langle U\rangle$ is given by the limit

$$
\delta_{q}^{\mathrm{M}}:=\lim _{q^{\prime} \rightarrow q} \frac{\sigma_{q^{\prime}}^{\mathrm{M}}-\sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}}}{q^{\prime}-q} \in \operatorname{End}_{K}^{\text {cont }}(\mathrm{M}),
$$

for $q, q^{\prime} \in\langle U\rangle$, as shown in the following diagram.


Clearly $\delta_{q}^{\mathrm{M}}=\sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}} \circ \delta_{1}^{\mathrm{M}}$, so to give $\delta_{q}^{\mathrm{M}}$ is equivalent to give $\delta_{1}^{\mathrm{M}}$. In a root of unity the 'limit object' is a mixed data ( $\mathrm{M}, \sigma_{\xi}^{\mathrm{M}}, \delta_{1}^{\mathrm{M}}$ ), i.e. a connection $\delta_{1}^{\mathrm{M}}$ on M together with an action of $\sigma_{\xi}^{\mathrm{M}}$ on M . We call these new objects $\left(\sigma_{\xi}, \delta_{\xi}\right)$-modules. In the sequel every terminology is given simultaneously for $\sigma$-modules and $(\sigma, \delta)$-modules. The additional data of $\delta_{\xi}^{\mathrm{M}}$ makes the category of $\left(\sigma_{\xi}, \delta_{\xi}\right)$-modules $K$-linear. Moreover $\delta_{\xi}^{\mathrm{M}}$ preserve the information in a neighborhood of $\xi$ indeed we find equivalences

$$
\begin{align*}
& \operatorname{Conf}_{\xi}^{\mathrm{Tay}}:=\operatorname{Conf}_{U}^{\operatorname{Tay}} \circ\left(\operatorname{Res}_{\xi}^{U}\right)^{-1}:\left(\sigma_{\xi}, \delta_{\xi}\right)-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)\right)^{[r]} \xrightarrow{\sim} \delta_{1}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)\right)^{[r]},  \tag{0.13}\\
& \operatorname{Def}_{\xi, q}^{\mathrm{Tay}}:=\operatorname{Res}_{q}^{U} \circ\left(\operatorname{Res}_{\xi}^{U}\right)^{-1}:\left(\sigma_{\xi}, \delta_{\xi}\right)-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)\right)^{[r]} \xrightarrow{\sim}\left(\sigma_{q}, \delta_{q}\right)-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)\right)^{[r]} . \tag{0.14}
\end{align*}
$$

If $q$ is not a root of unity, then the data of $\delta_{1}^{\mathrm{M}}$ is superfluous; indeed if the module is Taylor admissible the propagation principle allows one to reconstruct $\delta_{1}^{\mathrm{M}}$ from $\sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}}$.

## A. Pulita

We notice that in the classical setting over the complex numbers $\mathbb{C}$, understanding of the case $q=\xi \in \boldsymbol{\mu}_{p^{\infty}}$ remains an open problem.

## Quasi-unipotence and comparison with André-Di Vizio's confluence

Up to a correct definition for the notion of Taylor admissibility, the previous theory can be generalized to more general rings of functions. From $\S 7.4$ on we obtain the theory over $\mathcal{R}_{K}$. We prove that every $q$-difference equation with Frobenius structure over $\mathcal{R}_{K}$ is quasi-unipotent (i.e. is trivialized by $\left.\widetilde{\mathcal{R}_{K}}[\log (T)]\right)$, for all $q \in \mathrm{D}^{-}(1,1)-\boldsymbol{\mu}_{p^{\infty}}$, generalizing the main result of [ADV04]. We actually prove this theorem in the more general context of $\sigma$-modules, and $(\sigma, \delta)$-modules. We deduce it by the Quasi-unipotence of $p$-adic differential equations with Frobenius structure over $\mathcal{R}_{K}$, and by deformation. The idea is the following. As already mentioned, we are obliged to work with $\sigma$-modules trivialized by a fixed discrete $\sigma$-algebra C , and the C -confluence and C -deformation functors depend on C . In the 'quasi-unipotent' context this algebra is $\mathrm{C}:=\widetilde{\mathcal{R}_{K}}[\log (T)]$, while in the context of the propagation theorem $\mathrm{C}:=\mathcal{A}_{K}(c, R)$, for an arbitrary point $c \in X$, and suitable $R>0$. To compare Taylor solutions to the 'étale solutions' in $G L_{n}\left(\widetilde{\mathcal{R}_{K}}[\log (T)]\right)$, the idea is to find a discrete $\sigma$-algebra of functions over a disk containing $\widetilde{\mathcal{R}_{K}}[\log (T)]$. Actually such an algebra does not exist. Thus we use a theorem of Matsuda [Mat02] (cf. Theorem 8.13) providing an equivalence between $\delta_{1}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{R}_{K}\right)^{(\phi)}$ with the sub-category of $\delta_{1}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}\right)^{(\phi)}$ formed by special objects. Special objects are trivialized by a special extension of $\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}(c f . \S 8.3)$. The ring $\mathcal{A}_{K}(1,1)$ is a discrete $\sigma$-algebra over $\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}$. We then prove that the algebra $\mathrm{C}_{K}^{\text {ét }}[\log (T)]$ generated over $\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}$ by all the 'étale solutions' of special objects admits an embedding $\widetilde{C_{K}^{\text {et }}}[\log (T)] \subset \mathcal{A}_{K^{\text {alg }}}(1,1)$ commuting with $\delta_{1}$, with the Frobenius, and with $\sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}}$, for all $q \in \mathrm{D}^{-}(1,1)-\boldsymbol{\mu}_{p^{\infty}}$ (cf. Lemma 8.24). This will prove that the C-confluence and the C-deformation functors defined by using $\mathrm{C}=\mathcal{A}_{K}(1,1)$ or $\mathrm{C}=\widetilde{\mathcal{R}_{K}}[\log (T)]$ are actually the same (cf. Corollary 8.26). Moreover it proves also that the confluence of André-Di Vizio coincides with our $\operatorname{Conf}_{q}^{\text {Tay }}$ (cf. §8.5), and thus it is independent on the Frobenius.

## Structure of the paper

Section 1 is devoted to notation. In §2, we give definitions and basic facts on discrete/analytic $\sigma$-modules and $(\sigma, \delta)$-modules. In $\S 3$ we define discrete $\sigma$-algebras and $(\sigma, \delta)$-algebras, and we give the abstract definition of solutions. In § 4 we give the formal notion of confluence. In §5 we introduce generic Taylor solutions and in $\S 6$ the generic radius of convergence. In $\S 7$ we define Taylor admissible objects and obtain the main propagation theorem (Theorem 7.7). In the last (§8) we apply the previous theory to the Robba ring and to the p-adic local monodromy theorem.

## Index of categories

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \sigma-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B})_{S}^{\text {disc }} \\
& \sigma_{q}-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B})
\end{aligned}
$$

| $(\sigma, \delta)-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B}, \mathrm{C})_{S}^{\text {const }}$ | 884 |
| :--- | :--- |
| $\sigma-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B}, \mathrm{C})_{U}^{\text {an,const }}$ | 884 |
| $(\sigma, \delta)-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B}, \mathrm{C})_{U}^{\text {an,const }}$ | 884 |
| $\sigma_{q}-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B}, \mathrm{C})_{S}$ | 885 |
| $\sigma_{q}-\operatorname{Mod}(B, \mathrm{C})_{U}^{\text {an }}$ | 885 |
| $\sigma-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{R}_{K}\right)_{S}^{[r]}$ | 898 |
| $\sigma-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}\right)_{S}^{[r]}$ | 898 |
| $(\sigma, \delta)-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{R}_{K}\right)_{S}^{[r]}$ | 898 |
| $(\sigma, \delta)-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}\right)_{S}^{[r]}$ | 898 |
| $\sigma-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)\right)_{S}^{[r]}$ | 899 |
| $\sigma-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)\right)_{S}^{\text {adm }}$ | 899 |

$(\sigma, \delta)-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B}, \mathrm{C})_{S}^{\text {const }} \quad 884$
$\sigma-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B}, \mathrm{C})_{U}^{\text {an,const }} \quad 884$
$(\sigma, \delta)-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B}, \mathrm{C})_{U}^{\text {an,const }} 884$
$\sigma_{q}-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B}, \mathrm{C})_{S} \quad 885$
$\sigma_{q}-\operatorname{Mod}(B, \mathrm{C})_{U}^{\text {an }} \quad 885$
$\sigma-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{R}_{K}\right)_{S}^{[r]} \quad 898$
$\sigma-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}\right)_{S}^{[r]} \quad 898$
$(\sigma, \delta)-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{R}_{K}\right)_{S}^{[r]} \quad 898$
$\begin{array}{ll}\left.(\sigma, \delta)-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}\right)\right)_{S}^{[r]} & 898 \\ \sigma-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)\right)_{S}^{[r]} & 899 \\ \sigma-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)\right)_{S}^{\text {adm }} & 899\end{array}$
874

$$
\begin{array}{ll}
(\sigma, \delta)-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)\right)_{S}^{[r]} & 899 \\
(\sigma, \delta)-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)\right)_{S}^{\operatorname{adm}} & 899 \\
\sigma-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{R}_{K}\right)_{S}^{\operatorname{adm}} & 899 \\
\sigma-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}\right)_{S}^{\operatorname{adm}} & 899 \\
\sigma-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{R}_{K}\right)_{S}^{(\phi)} & 906 \\
\sigma-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}\right)_{S}^{(\phi)} & 906 \\
\delta_{1}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}\right)^{\text {Sp }} & 909 \\
\sigma-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}\right)_{S}^{\operatorname{Sp}} & 910 \\
(\sigma, \delta)-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}\right)_{S}^{\operatorname{Sp}} & 910 \\
\sigma_{q}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{R}_{K}\right)^{\operatorname{conf}(\phi)} & 913 \\
\sigma_{q}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{R}_{K}\right)^{\operatorname{conf}} & 915
\end{array}
$$

## 1. Notation

We refer to [DM82] for the definitions concerning Tannakian categories. In the sequel when we say that a given category $\mathcal{C}$ is (or is not) $K$-linear, we mean that the ring of endomorphisms of the unit object is (or is not) exactly equal to $K$. We set $\mathbb{R} \geqslant:=\{r \in \mathbb{R} \mid r \geqslant 0\}$, and $\delta_{1}:=T d / d T$.

### 1.1 Rings of functions

Let $R>0$ and $c \in K$. The ring of analytic functions on the disk $\mathrm{D}^{-}(c, R)$ is

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathcal{A}_{K}(c, R):=\left\{\left.\sum_{n \geqslant 0} a_{n}(T-c)^{n}\left|a_{n} \in K, \liminf _{n}\right| a_{n}\right|^{-1 / n} \geqslant R\right\} . \tag{1.1.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

Its topology is given by the family of norms $\left|\sum a_{i}(T-c)^{i}\right|_{(c, \rho)}:=\sup \left|a_{i}\right| \rho^{i}$, for all $\rho<R$. Let $\emptyset \neq I \subseteq \mathbb{R}_{\geqslant 0}$ be some interval. We denote the annulus relative to $I$ by $\mathcal{C}_{K}(I):=\{x \in K| | x \mid \in I\}$. By $\mathcal{C}(I)$, without the index $K$, we mean the annulus itself and not its $K$-valued points. The ring of analytic functions on $\mathcal{C}(I)$ is

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathcal{A}_{K}(I):=\left\{\sum_{i \in \mathbb{Z}} a_{i} T^{i}\left|a_{i} \in K, \lim _{i \rightarrow \pm \infty}\right| a_{i} \mid \rho^{i}=0, \text { for all } \rho \in I\right\} \tag{1.1.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

We set $\left|\sum_{i} a_{i} T^{i}\right|_{\rho}:=\sup _{i}\left|a_{i}\right| \rho^{i}<+\infty$, for all $\rho \in I$. The ring $\mathcal{A}_{K}(I)$ is complete for the topology given by the family of norms $\left\{|\cdot|_{\rho}\right\}_{\rho \in I}$. Set $\left.I_{\varepsilon}:=\right] 1-\varepsilon, 1[, 0<\varepsilon<1$. The Robba ring is defined as

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathcal{R}_{K}:=\bigcup_{\varepsilon>0} \mathcal{A}_{K}\left(I_{\varepsilon}\right) \tag{1.1.3}
\end{equation*}
$$

and is complete with respect to the limit Frechet topology.

### 1.2 Affinoids

Definition 1.1. A $K$-affinoid is an analytic subset of $\mathbb{P}^{1}$ defined by

$$
\begin{equation*}
X:=\mathrm{D}^{+}\left(c_{0}, R_{0}\right)-\bigcup_{i=1}^{n} \mathrm{D}^{-}\left(c_{i}, R_{i}\right) \tag{1.2.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

for some $0<R_{1}, \ldots, R_{n} \leqslant R_{0}, c_{0}, \ldots, c_{n} \in K, c_{1}, \ldots, c_{n} \in \mathrm{D}_{K}^{-}\left(c_{0}, R_{0}\right)$. We denote by $X$ the $K-$ affinoid itself, and for all ultrametric valued $K$-algebras $(L,|\cdot|)$, we denote by $X(L)$ its $L$-rational points.

Let $H_{K}^{\text {rat }}(X)$ be the ring of rational fractions $f(T)$ in $K(T)$, without poles in $X\left(K^{\text {alg }}\right)$, and let $\|\cdot\|_{X}$ be the norm on $H_{K}^{\text {rat }}(X)$ given by $\|f(T)\|_{X}:=\sup _{x \in X\left(K^{\text {alg }}\right)}|f(x)|$. We denote by

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathcal{H}_{K}(X) \tag{1.2.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

the completion of $\left(H_{K}^{\mathrm{rat}}(X),\|\cdot\|_{X}\right)$. It is known that if $\rho_{1}, \rho_{2} \in\left|K^{\text {alg }}\right|$, and if $X=\mathrm{D}^{+}\left(0, \rho_{2}\right)-$ $\mathrm{D}^{-}\left(0, \rho_{1}\right)$, then $\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)=\mathcal{A}_{K}\left(\left[\rho_{1}, \rho_{2}\right]\right)$. Let now $\varepsilon>0$. If $X=\mathrm{D}^{+}\left(c_{0}, R_{0}\right)-\bigcup_{i=1}^{n} \mathrm{D}^{-}\left(c_{i}, R_{i}\right)$, we set $X_{\varepsilon}:=\mathrm{D}^{+}\left(c_{0}, R_{0}+\varepsilon\right)-\bigcup_{i=1}^{n} \mathrm{D}^{-}\left(c_{i}, R_{i}-\varepsilon\right)$. We then set

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}(X):=\bigcup_{\varepsilon>0} \mathcal{H}_{K}\left(X_{\varepsilon}\right) \tag{1.2.3}
\end{equation*}
$$

The ring $\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}(X)$ is complete with respect to the limit topology. Let $X_{1}:=\{x| | x \mid=1\}$ we set

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathcal{H}_{K}:=\mathcal{H}_{K}\left(X_{1}\right), \quad \mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}:=\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}\left(X_{1}\right) \tag{1.2.4}
\end{equation*}
$$

## A. Pulita

### 1.3 Norms

Every semi-norm $|\cdot|_{\mathrm{B}}$ on a ring B will be extended to a semi-norm on $M_{n \times n}(\mathrm{~B})=M_{n}(\mathrm{~B})$, by setting $\left|\left(b_{i, j}\right)_{i, j}\right|_{\mathrm{B}}:=\max _{i, j}\left|b_{i, j}\right|_{\mathrm{B}}$.

Definition 1.2. Let $X$ be an affinoid. A bounded multiplicative semi-norm on $\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)$ is a function $|\cdot|_{*}: \mathcal{H}_{K}(X) \rightarrow \mathbb{R}_{\geqslant 0}$, such that $|0|_{*}=0,|1|_{*}=1,|f-g|_{*} \leqslant \max \left(|f|_{*},|g|_{*}\right),|f g|_{*}=|f|_{*}|g|_{*}$, and $|\cdot|_{*} \leqslant C\|\cdot\|_{X}$, for some constant $C>0$.
1.3.1 Let $(L,|\cdot|) /(K,|\cdot|)$ be an extension of valued fields. Let $c \in X(L)$, then $|\cdot|_{c}: f \mapsto$ $|f(c)|_{L}$ is a bounded multiplicative semi-norm on $\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)$. If $\mathrm{D}^{+}(c, R) \subseteq X$, then $|f|_{(c, R)}:=$ $\sup _{x \in \mathrm{D}_{L^{\text {alg }}}^{+}(c, R)}|f(x)|$ is a bounded multiplicative semi-norm on $\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)$. Moreover if $f=\sum_{i \geqslant 0}$ $a_{i}(T-c)^{i}, a_{i} \in L$, is the Taylor expansion of $f$ at $c \in X(L)$, then $|f|_{(c, R)}=\sup _{i}\left|a_{i}\right| R^{i}$.
Definition 1.3. Let $f(T)=\sum_{i \in \mathrm{Z}} a_{i}(T-c)^{i}, a_{i} \in K$, be a formal power series. We set $|f|_{(c, \rho)}:=$ $\sup _{i}\left|a_{i}\right| \rho^{i}$; this number can be equal to $+\infty$.

Definition 1.4. Let $r \mapsto N(r): \mathbb{R}_{\geqslant 0} \rightarrow \mathbb{R} \geqslant 0$ be a function. The log-function attached to $N$ is defined by $\widetilde{N}(t):=\log (N(\exp (t)))$, that is

$$
\tilde{N}: \mathbb{R} \cup\{-\infty\} \xrightarrow[\sim]{\exp } \mathbb{R}_{\geqslant 0} \xrightarrow{N} \mathbb{R} \geqslant 0 \xrightarrow[\sim]{\log } \mathbb{R} \cup\{-\infty\} .
$$

We will say that $N$ has a given property logarithmically if $\widetilde{N}$ has that property.
Definition 1.5. Let $f(T)=\sum_{i \geqslant 0} a_{i}(T-c)^{i}, a_{i} \in K$, be a formal power series. The radius of convergence of $f(T)$ at $c$ is $\operatorname{Ray}(f(T), c):=\liminf _{i \geqslant 0}\left|a_{i}\right|^{-1 / i}$. If $F(T)=\left(f_{h, k}(T)\right)_{h, k}$ is a matrix, then we set $\operatorname{Ray}(F(T), c):=\min _{h, k} \operatorname{Ray}\left(f_{h, k}(T), c\right)$.

Lemma 1.6 [CR94, ch. II]. Let $f(T) \in K[[T-c]]$. Suppose that $|f|_{\left(c, \rho_{0}\right)}<\infty$, for some $\rho_{0}>0$. Then one has the following:
(i) for all $\rho<\rho_{0}$ one has $\operatorname{Ray}(f(T), c) \geqslant \rho$, and $|f|_{(c, \rho)}<\infty$;
(ii) the function $\rho \mapsto|f|_{(c, \rho)}:\left[0, \rho_{0}\right] \longrightarrow \mathbb{R}_{\geqslant 0}$ is log-convex, piecewise log-affine and log-increasing, as shown in the following picture:

(iii) one has $|f(T)|_{(c, \rho)}=\sup _{|x-c| \leqslant \rho, x \in K^{\text {alg }}}|f(x)|_{K^{\text {alg }}}=\lim _{r \rightarrow \rho^{-}} \sup _{|x-c|=r, x \in K^{\text {alg }}}|f(x)|_{K^{\text {alg }}}$;
(iv) all zeros of $f(T)$ are algebraic moreover $f(T)$ has a zero $\zeta \in K^{\text {alg }}$, with $|\zeta-c|=\rho<\rho_{0}$, if and only if the previous graph has a break at $\log (\rho)$.

### 1.4 Generic points

Let $(\Omega,|\cdot|) /(K,|\cdot|)$ be a complete field such that $|\Omega|=\mathbb{R}_{\geqslant 0}$, and that $k_{\Omega} / k$ is not algebraic.
Proposition 1.7 [CR94, 9.1.2]. For every disk $\mathrm{D}^{+}(c, \rho), c \in K$, there exists a point $t_{c, \rho} \in \Omega$, called a generic point of $\mathrm{D}^{+}(c, \rho)$ such that $\left|t_{c, \rho}-c\right|_{\Omega}=\rho$, and that $\mathrm{D}_{\Omega}^{-}\left(t_{c, \rho}, \rho\right) \cap K^{\text {alg }}=\emptyset$.
1.4.1 A generic point defines a bounded multiplicative semi-norm on $\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)$, and hence defines a Berkovich point (cf. [Ber90]). The reader knowing the language of Berkovich will not find difficulties in translating the contents of this paper into the language of Berkovich.

For all $f(T) \in \mathcal{H}_{K}\left(\mathrm{D}^{+}(c, \rho)\right)$, one has

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left|f\left(t_{c, \rho}\right)\right|_{\Omega}=|f(T)|_{(c, \rho)}=\sup _{\substack{|x-c| \leqslant \rho \\ x \in K^{\text {alg }}}}|f(x)|=\lim _{r \rightarrow \rho^{-}} \sup _{\substack{|x-c|=r \\ x \in K^{\text {alg }}}}|f(x)| . \tag{1.4.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

Hence, although the point $t_{c, \rho}$ is not uniquely determined by the fact that $\mathrm{D}_{\Omega}^{-}\left(t_{c, \rho}, \rho\right) \cap K^{\text {alg }}=\emptyset$, the norm $|\cdot|_{(c, \rho)}$ (i.e. the Berkovich point $\left.|\cdot|_{(c, \rho)}\right)$ does not depend on the choice of $t_{c, \rho}$.

By point (iii) of Lemma 1.6, if $\rho \in|K|$ (respectively $\rho \in\left|K^{\text {alg }}\right| ; ~ \rho \notin\left|K^{\text {alg }}\right|$ ), then one also has

$$
\left|f\left(t_{c, \rho}\right)\right|=\max _{\substack{|x|=\rho \\ x \in K}}|f(x)|
$$

respectively

$$
\left|f\left(t_{c, \rho}\right)\right|=\max _{\substack{|x|=\rho \\ x \in K^{\text {alg }}}}|f(x)| ; \quad\left|f\left(t_{c, \rho}\right)\right|=\lim _{r \rightarrow \rho^{-}} \max _{\substack{|x-c|=r\left|K^{\text {alg }} \\ x \in K^{\text {alg }}\right|}}|f(x)| .
$$

Proposition 1.8 [Ber90]. Let $X=\mathrm{D}^{+}\left(c_{0}, R_{0}\right)-\bigcup_{i=1, \ldots, n} \mathrm{D}^{-}\left(c_{i}, R_{i}\right)$ be an affinoid. Let $t_{c_{i}, R_{i}} \in$ $X(\Omega)$ be the generic point of $\mathrm{D}^{+}\left(c_{i}, R_{i}\right)$. Then, for all $f \in \mathcal{H}_{K}(X)$, one has

$$
\begin{equation*}
\|f(T)\|_{X}=\max \left(\left|f\left(t_{c_{0}, R_{0}}\right)\right|_{\Omega}, \ldots,\left|f\left(t_{c_{n}, R_{n}}\right)\right|_{\Omega}\right) \tag{1.4.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

Lemma 1.9. Let $X=\mathrm{D}^{+}\left(c_{0}, R_{0}\right)-\bigcup_{i=1, \ldots, n} \mathrm{D}^{-}\left(c_{i}, R_{i}\right)$ be an affinoid. Let $r_{X}:=\min \left(R_{0}, \ldots, R_{n}\right)$. Then

$$
\left\|\frac{d}{d T} f(T)\right\|_{X} \leqslant r_{X}^{-1}\|f(T)\|_{X}
$$

Proof. This follows easily from the Mittag-Leffler decomposition of $f(T)$ together with the observations that $\|f(T)\|_{X}=\max _{i=0, \ldots, n}\left(\left|f\left(t_{c_{i}, R_{i}}\right)\right|\right)$ (cf. (1.4.2)), and $\left|f^{\prime}\left(t_{c_{i}, R_{i}}\right)\right| \leqslant R_{i}^{-1}\left|f\left(t_{c_{i}, R_{i}}\right)\right|$, for all $i$.

## 2. Discrete or analytic $\sigma$-modules and $(\sigma, \delta)$-modules

Definition 2.1. Let B be one of the rings of $\S 1.1$. We denote by

$$
\begin{align*}
\mathcal{Q}(\mathrm{B}) & =\left\{q \in K \mid \sigma_{q}: f(T) \mapsto f(q T) \text { is an automorphism of } \mathrm{B}\right\},  \tag{2.0.1}\\
\mathcal{Q}_{1}(\mathrm{~B}) & =\mathcal{Q}(\mathrm{B}) \cap \mathrm{D}^{-}(1,1) . \tag{2.0.2}
\end{align*}
$$

We will write $\mathcal{Q}$ and $\mathcal{Q}_{1}$ when no confusion is possible.
Notice that $\mathcal{Q}(\mathrm{B}) \subset\left(K^{\times},|\cdot|\right)$ is a topological group and always contains a disk $\mathrm{D}^{-}\left(1, \tau_{0}\right)$, for some $\tau_{0}>0$. One has $\mathcal{Q}\left(\mathcal{A}_{K}(I)\right)=\mathcal{Q}\left(\mathcal{R}_{K}\right)=\mathcal{Q}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}\right)=\{q \in K| | q \mid=1\}$. One sees easily that $\mathcal{Q}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)\right) \subset\{q \in K||q|=1\}$ (cf. §5.2, and Lemma 5.1).

Definition 2.2. Let $S \subseteq \mathcal{Q}$ be a subset. We denote by $\langle S\rangle$ the subgroup of $\mathcal{Q}$ generated by $S$. Let $\boldsymbol{\mu}(\mathcal{Q})$ be the set of all roots of unity belonging to $\mathcal{Q}$. Then we set

$$
\begin{equation*}
S^{\circ}:=S-\boldsymbol{\mu}(Q) \tag{2.0.3}
\end{equation*}
$$

### 2.1 Discrete $\sigma$-modules

By assumption, every finite dimensional free B-module $M$ has the product topology.

## A. Pulita

Definition 2.3 (Discrete $\sigma$-modules). Let $S \subset \mathcal{Q}$ be an arbitrary subset. An object of

$$
\begin{equation*}
\sigma-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B})_{S}^{\text {disc }} \tag{2.1.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

is a finite dimensional free B -module M , together with a group morphism

$$
\begin{equation*}
\sigma^{\mathrm{M}}:\langle S\rangle \longrightarrow \operatorname{Aut}_{K}^{\mathrm{cont}}(\mathrm{M}) \tag{2.1.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

sending $q \mapsto \sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}}$, such that, for all $q \in S$, the operator $\sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}}$ is $\sigma_{q}$-semi-linear, that is

$$
\begin{equation*}
\sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}}(f m)=\sigma_{q}(f) \cdot \sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}}(m) \tag{2.1.3}
\end{equation*}
$$

for all $f \in \mathrm{~B}$, and all $m \in \mathrm{M}$. Objects $\left(M, \sigma^{\mathrm{M}}\right)$ in $\sigma-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B}){ }_{S}^{\text {disc }}$ will be called discrete $\sigma$-modules over $S$. A morphism between $\left(\mathrm{M}, \sigma^{\mathrm{M}}\right)$ and $\left(\mathrm{N}, \sigma^{\mathrm{N}}\right)$ is a B-linear map $\alpha: \mathrm{M} \rightarrow \mathrm{N}$ such that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\alpha \circ \sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}}=\sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{N}} \circ \alpha, \tag{2.1.4}
\end{equation*}
$$

for all $q \in S$. We will denote the $K$-vector space of morphisms by $\operatorname{Hom}_{S}^{\sigma}(\mathrm{M}, \mathrm{N})$.
Notation 2.4. If $S=\{q\}$ is reduced to a point, then the category of discrete $\sigma$-modules over $\{q\}$ is the usual category of $q$-difference modules. We will therefore use a simplified notation:

$$
\begin{equation*}
\sigma_{q}-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B}):=\sigma-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B})_{\{q\}}^{\mathrm{disc}} . \tag{2.1.5}
\end{equation*}
$$

Remark 2.5. (1) Conditions (2.1.3) and (2.1.4) for $q \in S$ imply the same conditions for every $q \in\langle S\rangle$.
(2) If $\mathrm{M} \neq 0$, the map $\sigma^{\mathrm{M}}:\langle S\rangle \rightarrow$ Aut $_{K}^{\text {cont }}(\mathrm{M})$ is injective. Indeed, since B is a domain and M is free, the equality $\sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}}(f m)=\sigma_{q^{\prime}}^{\mathrm{M}}(f m)$, for all $f \in \mathrm{~B}$, for all $m \in \mathrm{M}$, implies that $\sigma_{q}(f) \sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}}(m)=$ $\sigma_{q^{\prime}}(f) \sigma_{q^{\prime}}^{\mathrm{M}}(m)$, and hence the contradiction: $\sigma_{q}(f)=\sigma_{q^{\prime}}(f)$, for all $f \in \mathrm{~B}$.
(3) The morphism $\sigma^{\mathrm{M}}$ on $\langle S\rangle$ is determined by its restriction to the set $S$. Conversely, if a map $S \rightarrow$ Aut $_{K}^{\text {cont }}(\mathrm{M})$ is given, then this map extends to a group morphism $\langle S\rangle \rightarrow \mathrm{Aut}_{K}^{\text {cont }}(\mathrm{M})$ if and only if the following conditions are verified:
(i) $\sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}} \circ \sigma_{q^{\prime}}^{\mathrm{M}}=\sigma_{q^{\prime}}^{\mathrm{M}} \circ \sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}}$, for all $q, q^{\prime} \in S$;
(i) If $n, m \in \mathbb{Z}$, and $q_{1}, q_{2} \in S$, such that $q_{1}^{n}=q_{2}^{m}$, then $\left(\sigma_{q_{1}}^{\mathrm{M}}\right)^{n}=\left(\sigma_{q_{2}}^{\mathrm{M}}\right)^{m}$;
(iii) If $1 \in S$, then $\sigma_{1}^{\mathrm{M}}=\mathrm{Id}$.
2.1.1 Matrices of $\sigma^{\mathrm{M}}$. Let $\mathbf{e}=\left\{\mathrm{e}_{1}, \ldots, \mathrm{e}_{n}\right\} \subset \mathrm{M}$ be a basis over B. If $\sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}}\left(\mathrm{e}_{i}\right)=\sum_{j} a_{i, j}(q, T) \cdot \mathrm{e}_{j}$, then in this basis $\sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}}$ acts as

$$
\begin{equation*}
\sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}}\left(f_{1}, \ldots, f_{n}\right)=\left(\sigma_{q}\left(f_{1}\right), \ldots, \sigma_{q}\left(f_{n}\right)\right) \cdot A(q, T), \tag{2.1.6}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $A(q, T):=\left(a_{i, j}(q, T)\right)_{i, j}$. By definition $A(1, T)=\mathrm{Id}$, and one has

$$
\begin{equation*}
A\left(q q^{\prime}, T\right)=A\left(q^{\prime}, q T\right) \cdot A(q, T) \tag{2.1.7}
\end{equation*}
$$

In particular $A\left(q^{n}, T\right)=A\left(q, q^{n-1} T\right) \cdot A\left(q, q^{n-2} T\right) \cdots A(q, T)$.
2.1.2 Internal Hom and $\otimes$. Let $\left(\mathrm{M}, \sigma^{\mathrm{M}}\right),\left(\mathrm{N}, \sigma^{\mathrm{N}}\right)$ be two discrete $\sigma$-modules over $S$. We define a structure of discrete $\sigma$-module on $\operatorname{Hom}_{\mathrm{B}}(\mathrm{M}, \mathrm{N})$ by setting $\sigma_{q}^{\operatorname{Hom}(\mathrm{M}, \mathrm{N})}(\alpha):=\sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{N}} \circ \alpha \circ\left(\sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}}\right)^{-1}$, for all $q \in S$, and all $\alpha \in \operatorname{Hom}_{\mathrm{B}}(\mathrm{M}, \mathrm{N})$. We define on $\mathrm{M} \otimes_{\mathrm{B}} \mathrm{N}$ a structure of discrete $\sigma$-module over $S$ by setting $\sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M} \otimes \mathrm{N}}(m \otimes n):=\sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}}(m) \otimes \sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{N}}(n)$, for all $q \in S$, and all $m \in \mathrm{M}, n \in \mathrm{~N}$.
2.1.3 If $S^{\circ} \neq \emptyset$ (cf. (2.0.3)), then the category $\sigma$ - $\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B})_{S}^{\text {disc }}$ is $K$-linear. If B is a Bezout ring (i.e. every finitely generated ideal of B is principal), then $\sigma-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B})_{S}^{\text {disc }}$ is Tannakian (cf. [ADV04, 12.3]). The ring $\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)$ is always principal. If $K$ is spherically closed, then $\mathcal{A}_{K}(I), \mathcal{R}_{K}, \mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}$ are Bezout rings.
2.1.4 As already mentioned in the introduction, the following is an example of two non-isomorphic analytic $\sigma$-modules over $X$ (cf. Definition 2.9), having isomorphic 'stalks' at every $q \in U \subset \mathcal{Q}(X)$. This is analogous to having non-isomorphic sheaves having isomorphic stalks at every point.

Example 2.6. Let $X=\{|x|=1\}$, then $\mathcal{Q}(X)=\{x \in K| | x \mid=1\}$. Let $U:=\mathrm{D}^{-}(1,1)$, and let $\pi \in K$ satisfy $|\pi|=|p|^{1 /(p-1)}$. Put then $A(q, x):=\exp (\pi(q-1) x)$, and $\widetilde{A}(q, x):=\exp (\pi q(q-1) x)$. Let M (respectively N ) be the discrete $\sigma$-module over $U$ defined by the family $\left\{\sigma_{q}(Y)=A(q, x) \cdot Y\right\}_{q \in U}$ (respectively $\left\{\sigma_{q}(Y)=\widetilde{A}(q, x) \cdot Y\right\}_{q \in U}$ ). In this fixed basis of M and N , the matrices of every isomorphism between $\left(\mathrm{M}, \sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}}\right)$ and $\left(\mathrm{N}, \sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{N}}\right)$ are of the form $B(q, x)=\lambda \cdot \exp (\pi(1-q) x) \in \mathcal{H}_{K}(X)^{\times}$, with $\lambda \in K^{\times}$. Hence for all $q \in U$ the equation $\sigma_{q}(Y)=A(q, x) Y$ is isomorphic to $\sigma_{q}(Y)=\widetilde{A}(q, x) Y$. But since $B(q, x)$ depends on $q, \mathrm{M}$ and N are not isomorphic as analytic $\sigma$-modules over $U$.

### 2.2 Discrete ( $\sigma, \delta$ )-modules

Let $S \subset \mathcal{Q}(\mathrm{~B})$ be an arbitrary subset.
Definition 2.7 (Discrete ( $\sigma, \delta$ )-modules). An object of

$$
\begin{equation*}
(\sigma, \delta)-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B})_{S}^{\text {disc }} \tag{2.2.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

is a discrete $\sigma$-module over $S$, together with a connection ${ }^{3} \delta_{1}^{\mathrm{M}}: \mathrm{M} \rightarrow \mathrm{M}$. Objects ( $\mathrm{M}, \sigma^{\mathrm{M}}, \delta_{1}^{\mathrm{M}}$ ) of $(\sigma, \delta)-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B})_{S}^{\text {disc }}$ will be called discrete $(\sigma, \delta)$-modules over $S$. A morphism between $\left(\mathrm{M}, \sigma^{\mathrm{M}}, \delta_{1}^{\mathrm{M}}\right)$ and $\left(\mathrm{N}, \sigma^{\mathrm{N}}, \delta_{1}^{\mathrm{N}}\right)$ is a morphism $\alpha:\left(\mathrm{M}, \sigma^{\mathrm{M}}\right) \rightarrow\left(\mathrm{N}, \sigma^{\mathrm{N}}\right)$ of discrete $\sigma$-modules satisfying

$$
\begin{equation*}
\alpha \circ \delta_{1}^{\mathrm{M}}=\delta_{1}^{\mathrm{N}} \circ \alpha \tag{2.2.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

We will denote the $K$-vector space of morphisms by $\operatorname{Hom}_{S}^{(\sigma, \delta)}(\mathrm{M}, \mathrm{N})$.
Notation 2.8. By analogy with (2.1.5), if $S=\{q\}$, then we set

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left(\sigma_{q}, \delta_{q}\right)-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B}):=(\sigma, \delta)-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B})_{\{q\}}^{\mathrm{disc}} . \tag{2.2.3}
\end{equation*}
$$

If $q=1$ we denote it by $\delta_{1}-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B})$.
As already mentioned in the introduction, we introduce the operator

$$
\begin{equation*}
\delta_{q}^{\mathrm{M}}:=\sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}} \circ \delta_{1}^{\mathrm{M}} . \tag{2.2.4}
\end{equation*}
$$

For all $f \in \mathrm{~B}$, all $m \in \mathrm{M}$, and all $q \in\langle S\rangle$, one has that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\delta_{q}^{\mathrm{M}}(f \cdot m)=\sigma_{q}(f) \cdot \delta_{q}^{\mathrm{M}}(m)+\delta_{q}(f) \cdot \sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}}(m) . \tag{2.2.5}
\end{equation*}
$$

Moreover, for all $\alpha \in \operatorname{Hom}^{(\sigma, \delta)}(\mathrm{M}, \mathrm{N})$, and all $q \in\langle S\rangle$, one has $\alpha \circ \delta_{q}^{\mathrm{M}}=\delta_{q}^{\mathrm{N}} \circ \alpha$. Heuristically we imagine M as endowed with the map $q \mapsto \delta_{q}^{\mathrm{M}}:\langle S\rangle \rightarrow \operatorname{End}_{K}^{\text {cont }}(\mathrm{M})$. This justifies notation (2.2.1) and (2.2.3).
2.2.1 Matrices of $\delta_{q}^{\mathrm{M}}$. Let $\mathbf{e}=\left\{\mathrm{e}_{1}, \ldots, \mathrm{e}_{n}\right\} \subset \mathrm{M}$ be a basis over B. Let $A(q, T) \in G L_{n}(\mathrm{~B})$ be the matrix of $\sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}}$ in the basis e (cf. (2.1.6)). If $\delta_{q}^{\mathrm{M}}\left(\mathrm{e}_{i}\right)=\sum_{j} g_{i, j}(q, T) \cdot \mathrm{e}_{j}$, and if $G(q, T)=\left(g_{i, j}(q, T)\right)_{i, j}$, then $\delta_{q}^{\mathrm{M}}$ acts in the basis $\mathbf{e}$ as

$$
\begin{equation*}
\delta_{q}^{\mathrm{M}}\left(f_{1}, \ldots, f_{n}\right)=\left(\delta_{q}\left(f_{1}\right), \ldots, \delta_{q}\left(f_{n}\right)\right) \cdot A(q, T)+\left(\sigma_{q}\left(f_{1}\right), \ldots, \sigma_{q}\left(f_{n}\right)\right) \cdot G(q, T) . \tag{2.2.6}
\end{equation*}
$$

One has moreover the rule

$$
\begin{equation*}
G\left(q^{\prime} \cdot q, T\right)=G\left(q^{\prime}, q T\right) \cdot A(q, T) \tag{2.2.7}
\end{equation*}
$$

[^1]
## A. Pulita

2.2.2 Internal Hom and $\otimes$. Let $\left(\mathrm{M}, \sigma^{\mathrm{M}}, \delta^{\mathrm{M}}\right),\left(\mathrm{N}, \sigma^{\mathrm{N}}, \delta^{\mathrm{N}}\right)$ be two discrete $(\sigma, \delta)$-modules over $S$. We define a structure of discrete $(\sigma, \delta)$-module on $\operatorname{Hom}_{\mathrm{B}}(\mathrm{M}, \mathrm{N})$ by setting

$$
\begin{equation*}
\delta_{q}^{\operatorname{Hom}(\mathrm{M}, \mathrm{~N})}(\alpha):=\left(\delta_{q}^{\mathrm{N}} \circ \alpha-\sigma_{q}^{\operatorname{Hom}(\mathrm{M}, \mathrm{~N})}(\alpha) \circ \delta_{q}^{\mathrm{M}}\right) \circ\left(\sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}}\right)^{-1} . \tag{2.2.8}
\end{equation*}
$$

This definition gives the relation $\delta_{q}^{\mathrm{N}}(\alpha \circ m)=\sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{H}}(\alpha) \circ \delta_{q}^{\mathrm{M}}(m)+\delta_{q}^{\mathrm{H}}(\alpha) \circ \sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}}(m)$, for all $\alpha \in \operatorname{Hom}_{\mathrm{B}}(\mathrm{M}, \mathrm{N})$, and all $m \in \mathrm{M}$, where $\mathrm{H}:=\operatorname{Hom}_{\mathrm{B}}(\mathrm{M}, \mathrm{N})$. We define on $\mathrm{M} \otimes_{\mathrm{B}} \mathrm{N}$ a structure of discrete $(\sigma, \delta)$-module over $S$ by setting

$$
\begin{equation*}
\delta_{q}^{\mathrm{M} \otimes \mathrm{~N}}(m \otimes n):=\delta_{q}^{\mathrm{M}}(m) \otimes \sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{N}}(n)+\sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}}(m) \otimes \delta_{q}^{\mathrm{N}}(n), \tag{2.2.9}
\end{equation*}
$$

for all $q \in S$, and all $m \in \mathrm{M}, n \in \mathrm{~N}$.
2.2.3 If B is Bezout, then $(\sigma, \delta)-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B})_{S}^{\text {disc }}$ is $K$-linear and Tannakian.

### 2.3 Analytic $\sigma$-modules

Analytic $\sigma$-modules are defined only if the ring B is equal to one of the following rings: $\mathcal{A}_{K}(I)$, $\mathcal{H}_{K}(X), \mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}(X), \mathcal{H}_{K}, \mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}, \mathcal{R}_{K}$. Notice that if $U \subset \mathcal{Q}(\mathrm{~B})$ is an open subset, then the subgroup $\langle U\rangle \subseteq \mathcal{Q}(\mathrm{B})$ generated by $U$ is open, i.e. $\langle U\rangle$ contains a disk $\mathrm{D}_{K}^{-}(1, \tau)$, for some $\tau>0$.
Definition 2.9. Let $\mathrm{B}:=\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)$. Let $\left(\mathrm{M}, \sigma^{\mathrm{M}}\right)$ be a discrete $\sigma$-module over $U$. Let $A(q, T) \in$ $G L_{n}(\mathrm{~B})$ be the matrix of $\sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}}$ in a fixed basis. We will say that $\left(\mathrm{M}, \sigma^{\mathrm{M}}\right)$ is an analytic $\sigma$-module if, for all $q \in U$, there exist a disk $\mathrm{D}^{-}\left(q, \tau_{q}\right)=\left\{q^{\prime}| | q^{\prime}-q \mid<\tau_{q}\right\}$, with $\tau_{q}>0$, and a matrix $A_{q}(Q, T)$ such that:
(i) $A_{q}(Q, T)$ is an analytic element on the domain $(Q, T) \in \mathrm{D}^{-}\left(q, \tau_{q}\right) \times X$;
(ii) for all $q^{\prime} \in \mathrm{D}_{K}^{-}\left(q, \tau_{q}\right)$, one has $A_{q}(Q, T)_{\mid Q=q^{\prime}}=A\left(q^{\prime}, T\right)$.

This definition does not depend on the choice of basis $\mathbf{e}$. We define

$$
\begin{equation*}
\sigma-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B})_{U}^{\mathrm{an}} \tag{2.3.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

as the full sub-category of $\sigma$ - $\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B})_{U}^{\text {disc }}$, whose objects are analytic $\sigma$-modules. Let $I \subset \mathbb{R}_{\geqslant 0}$ be an interval. We give the same definition over the ring $\mathrm{B}:=\mathcal{A}_{K}(I)$, namely, if $\mathcal{C}(I):=\{|T| \in I\}$, the point (i) is replaced by:
(i') $A_{q}(Q, T)$ is an analytic function on the domain $(Q, T) \in \mathrm{D}^{-}\left(q, \tau_{q}\right) \times \mathcal{C}(I)$.
Example 2.10. The discrete $\sigma$-modules appearing in Example 2.6 are actually analytic.
2.3.1 Analyticity of $\operatorname{Hom}(\mathrm{M}, \mathrm{N})$ and $\mathrm{M} \otimes \mathrm{N}$. If $\left(\mathrm{M}, \sigma^{\mathrm{M}}\right)$ and $\left(\mathrm{N}, \sigma^{\mathrm{N}}\right)$ are two analytic $\sigma$-modules over $U$, then $\left(\operatorname{Hom}(\mathrm{M}, \mathrm{N}), \sigma^{\operatorname{Hom}(\mathrm{M}, \mathrm{N})}\right)$ and $\left(\mathrm{M} \otimes \mathrm{N}, \sigma^{\mathrm{M} \otimes \mathrm{N}}\right)$ are analytic. This follows from the explicit dependence of the matrices of $\sigma^{\operatorname{Hom}(\mathrm{M}, \mathrm{N})}$ and $\sigma^{\mathrm{M} \otimes \mathrm{N}}$ on the matrices of $\sigma^{\mathrm{M}}$ and $\sigma^{\mathrm{N}}$.
2.3.2 Discrete and analytic $\sigma$-modules over $\mathcal{A}_{K}(I), \mathcal{R}_{K}$ and $\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}(X)$. If $I_{1} \subset I_{2}$, then the restriction functor $\sigma-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{A}_{K}\left(I_{2}\right)\right)_{U}^{\text {an }} \rightarrow \sigma-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{A}_{K}\left(I_{1}\right)\right)_{U}^{\text {an }}$ is faithful. Indeed the equality $f_{\left.\right|_{I_{1}}}=g_{\left.\right|_{I_{1}}}$ implies that $f=g$, for all $f, g \in \mathcal{A}_{K}\left(I_{2}\right)$ (analytic continuation [CR94, 5.5.8]).

Definition 2.11. Let $S \subseteq \mathcal{Q}$ be a subset, and let $U \subseteq \mathcal{Q}$ be an open subset. We set

$$
\begin{align*}
\sigma-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{R}_{K}\right)_{U}^{\text {an }} & :=\bigcup_{\varepsilon>0} \sigma-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{A}_{K}(] 1-\varepsilon, 1[)\right)_{U}^{\text {an }}  \tag{2.3.2}\\
\sigma-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{R}_{K}\right)_{S}^{\text {disc }} & :=\bigcup_{\varepsilon>0} \sigma-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{A}_{K}(] 1-\varepsilon, 1[)\right)_{S}^{\text {disc }} \tag{2.3.3}
\end{align*}
$$

Similarly, one can define $\sigma-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}(X)\right)_{U}^{\text {an }}$ and $\sigma-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}(X)\right)_{S}^{\text {disc }}$.

Remark 2.12. Since $U$ is open, one has $U^{\circ} \neq \emptyset$ (cf. (2.0.3)). By $\S 2.1 .3$, if B is one of the previous rings (and if it is a Bezout ring), then $\sigma-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B})_{U}^{\text {an }}$ is $K$-linear and Tannakian.

### 2.4 Analytic ( $\sigma, \delta$ )-modules

We maintain the previous notation. In $\S 2.4 .1$ below we define a fully faithful functor

$$
\begin{equation*}
(\text { Forget } \delta)^{-1}: \sigma-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B})_{U}^{\mathrm{an}} \longrightarrow(\sigma, \delta)-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B})_{U}^{\text {disc }}, \tag{2.4.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

which is a 'local' section of the functor Forget $\delta:(\sigma, \delta)-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B})_{U}^{\text {disc }} \longrightarrow \sigma-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B})_{U}^{\text {disc }}$. The essential image of the functor (Forget $\delta)^{-1}$ will be denoted by

$$
\begin{equation*}
(\sigma, \delta)-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B})_{U}^{\mathrm{an}} \tag{2.4.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

By definition, the functor which 'forgets' the action of $\delta$ is therefore an equivalence

$$
\begin{equation*}
(\sigma, \delta)-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B})_{U}^{\text {an }} \xrightarrow[\sim]{\text { Forget } \delta} \sigma-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B})_{U}^{\text {an }} . \tag{2.4.3}
\end{equation*}
$$

Notice that a morphism between analytic ( $\sigma, \delta$ )-modules is, by definition, a morphism of discrete $(\sigma, \delta)$-modules.
2.4.1 Construction of $\delta$. Let ( $\mathrm{M}, \sigma^{\mathrm{M}}$ ) be an analytic $\sigma$-module. We shall define a $(\sigma, \delta)$-module structure on M. It follows from Definitions 2.9 and 2.11 that the map $q \mapsto \sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}}:\langle U\rangle \rightarrow \operatorname{Aut}_{K}(\mathrm{M})$ is derivable, in the sense that, for all $q \in\langle U\rangle$, the limit

$$
\begin{equation*}
\delta_{q}^{\mathrm{M}}:=q \cdot \lim _{q^{\prime} \rightarrow q} \frac{\sigma_{q^{\prime}}^{\mathrm{M}}-\sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}}}{q^{\prime}-q}=\left(q \frac{d}{d q} \sigma^{\mathrm{M}}\right)(q) \tag{2.4.4}
\end{equation*}
$$

exists in $\operatorname{End}_{K}^{\text {cont }}(\mathrm{M})$, with respect to the simple convergence topology (cf. (2.4.5)). Moreover, for all $q \in\langle U\rangle$, the rule (2.2.5) holds, and $\delta_{q}^{\mathrm{M}}=\sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}} \circ \delta_{1}^{\mathrm{M}}$.

Let $\alpha:\left(\mathrm{M}, \sigma^{\mathrm{M}}\right) \rightarrow\left(\mathrm{N}, \sigma^{\mathrm{N}}\right)$ be a morphism of analytic $\sigma$-modules, that is $\alpha \circ \sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}}=\sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{N}} \circ \alpha$, for all $q \in U$. Passing to the limit in the definition (2.4.4), one shows that $\alpha$ commutes with $\delta_{q}^{\mathrm{M}}$, for all $q \in U$. Hence the inclusion $\operatorname{Hom}_{U}^{(\sigma, \delta)}(\mathrm{M}, \mathrm{N}) \subseteq \operatorname{Hom}_{U}^{\sigma}(\mathrm{M}, \mathrm{N})$ is an equality. If $\mathbf{e}=\left\{\mathrm{e}_{1}, \ldots, \mathrm{e}_{n}\right\} \subset \mathrm{M}$ is a basis in which the matrix of $\sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}}$ is $A(q, T)$, then the matrix of $\delta_{q}^{\mathrm{M}}$ is (cf. (2.2.6), Definition 2.9 and 2.11)

$$
\begin{equation*}
G(q, T):=q \cdot \lim _{q^{\prime} \rightarrow q} \frac{A\left(q^{\prime}, T\right)-A(q, T)}{q^{\prime}-q}=\left(\partial_{Q}\left(A_{q}(Q, T)\right)\right)_{\left.\right|_{Q=q}}, \tag{2.4.5}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $\partial_{Q}$ is the derivation $Q d / d Q$, and $A_{q}(Q, T)$ is the matrix of Definition 2.9.
Remark 2.13. By the above definitions, there is an obvious functor

$$
\begin{equation*}
\operatorname{Conf}_{U}: \sigma-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B})_{U}^{\text {an }} \rightarrow \delta_{1}-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B}), \tag{2.4.6}
\end{equation*}
$$

obtained by composing (Forget $\delta)^{-1}$ (cf. (2.4.3)) with Forget $\sigma:(\sigma, \delta)-\operatorname{Mod}(B)_{U}^{\text {an }} \longrightarrow \delta_{1}-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B})$.

## 3. Solutions (formal definition)

### 3.1 Discrete $\sigma$-algebras and $(\sigma, \delta)$-algebras

Let $S \subseteq \mathcal{Q}(\mathrm{~B})$ be a subset.
Definition 3.1 (Discrete $\sigma$-algebra over $S$ ). A B-discrete $\sigma$-algebra over $S$, or simply a discrete $\sigma$-algebra over $S$, is a B -algebra C such that:

## A. Pulita

(i) C is an integral domain, and the structural morphism $\mathrm{B} \rightarrow \mathrm{C}$ is injective;
(ii) there exists a group morphism $\sigma^{\mathrm{C}}:\langle S\rangle \rightarrow \operatorname{Aut}_{K}(\mathrm{C})$ such that $\sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{C}}$ is a ring automorphism extending $\sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{B}}$, for all $q \in\langle S\rangle$;
(iii) one has $\mathrm{C}_{S}^{\sigma}=K$, where $\mathrm{C}_{S}^{\sigma}:=\left\{c \in \mathrm{C} \mid \sigma_{q}(c)=c\right.$, for all $\left.q \in S\right\}$.

We will call $\mathrm{C}_{S}^{\sigma}$ the sub-ring of $\sigma$-constants of C . We will write $\sigma_{q}$ instead of $\sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{C}}$, when no confusion is possible.

Observe that no topology is required on C. The word discrete is employed, here and later on, to emphasize that we do not ask for 'continuity' with respect to $q$. Notice also that if a discrete $\sigma$-algebra C is free and of finite rank as B -module, then it is a discrete $\sigma$-module.
3.1.1 If $S^{\circ} \neq \emptyset$ (cf. (2.0.3)), then $\mathrm{B}_{S}^{\sigma}=K$, and B itself is a discrete $\sigma$-algebra over $S$. On the other hand, if $S=\{\xi\}$ is reduced to a root of unity $\xi \in \boldsymbol{\mu}(\mathcal{Q})$, since $\mathrm{B}_{S}^{\sigma}=\mathrm{B}^{\sigma} \neq K$, it follows that B itself is not a discrete $\sigma$-algebra over $S$. Hence there is no discrete $\sigma$-algebra over $S=\{\xi\}$. To deal with this problem we introduce the following definition.

Definition 3.2 (Discrete $(\sigma, \delta)$-algebra over $S$ ). A discrete $(\sigma, \delta)$-algebra C over $S$ is a B-algebra such that:
(i) C satisfies properties (i) and (ii) of Definition 3.1;
(ii) there exists a derivation $\delta_{1}^{\mathrm{C}}$, extending $\delta_{1}=T d / d T$ on B , and commuting with $\sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{C}}$, for all $q \in\langle S\rangle ;$
(iii) one has $\mathrm{C}_{S}^{(\sigma, \delta)}=K$, where $\mathrm{C}_{S}^{(\sigma, \delta)}:=\left\{f \in \mathrm{C} \mid f \in \mathrm{C}_{S}^{\sigma}\right.$, and $\left.\delta_{1}(f)=0\right\}$.

We will call $\mathrm{C}_{S}^{(\sigma, \delta)}$ the sub-ring of $(\sigma, \delta)$-constants of C . We will write $\delta_{1}$ instead of $\delta_{1}^{\mathrm{C}}$, if no confusion is possible.

The operator $\delta_{q}^{\mathrm{C}}:=\sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{C}} \circ \delta_{1}^{\mathrm{C}}$ satisfies property (2.2.5). Since $\mathrm{B}_{S}^{(\sigma, \delta)}=K$, it follows that B is always a $(\sigma, \delta)$-algebra over $S$, for an arbitrary subset $S \subseteq \mathcal{Q}(\mathrm{~B})$, even for $S=\{\xi\}$, with $\xi \in \boldsymbol{\mu}(\mathcal{Q}(\mathrm{B}))$.

### 3.2 Constant solutions

Definition 3.3 (Constant solutions on $S$ ). Let ( $\mathrm{M}, \sigma^{\mathrm{M}}$ ) (respectively ( $\mathrm{M}, \sigma^{\mathrm{M}}, \delta^{\mathrm{M}}$ ) ) be a discrete $\sigma$-module (respectively $(\sigma, \delta)$-module) over $S$, and let C be a discrete $\sigma$-algebra (respectively $(\sigma, \delta)$ algebra) over $S$. A constant solution of M , with values in C , is a $B$-linear morphism

$$
\alpha: \mathrm{M} \longrightarrow \mathrm{C}
$$

such that $\alpha \circ \sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}}=\sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{C}} \circ \alpha$, for all $q \in S$ (respectively $\alpha$ simultaneously satisfies $\alpha \circ \delta_{1}^{\mathrm{M}}=\delta_{1}^{\mathrm{C}} \circ \alpha$, and $\alpha \circ \sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}}=\sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{C}} \circ \alpha$, for all $q \in S$ ). We denote by $\operatorname{Hom}_{S}^{\sigma}(\mathrm{M}, \mathrm{C})\left(\right.$ respectively $\left.\operatorname{Hom}_{S}^{(\sigma, \delta)}(\mathrm{M}, \mathrm{C})\right)$ the $K$-vector space of the solutions of M in C .
3.2.1 Matrices of solutions. Let M be a discrete $\sigma$-module (respectively $(\sigma, \delta)$-module). Let C be a discrete $\sigma$-algebra (respectively ( $\sigma, \delta$ )-algebra) over $S$. Recall that, if $S=\{\xi\}$, with $\xi^{n}=1$, then there is no discrete $\sigma$-algebra, over $S$ (cf. §3.1.1).

Let $\mathbf{e}=\left\{\mathrm{e}_{1}, \ldots, \mathrm{e}_{n}\right\}$ be a basis of M , and let $A(q, T)$ (respectively $\left.G(q, T)\right)$ be the matrix of $\sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}}$ (respectively $\delta_{q}^{\mathrm{M}}$ ) in this basis (cf. (2.2.6)). We identify a morphism $\alpha: \mathrm{M} \rightarrow \mathrm{C}$ with the vector $\left(y_{i}\right)_{i} \in \mathrm{C}^{n}$, given by $y_{i}:=\alpha\left(\mathrm{e}_{i}\right)$. In this way constant solutions become solutions in the usual vector
form. Indeed

$$
\left(\begin{array}{c}
\sigma_{q}\left(y_{1}\right)  \tag{3.2.1}\\
\vdots \\
\sigma_{q}\left(y_{n}\right)
\end{array}\right)=A(q, T) \cdot\left(\begin{array}{c}
y_{1} \\
\vdots \\
y_{n}
\end{array}\right), \quad \text { for all } q \in S
$$

respectively

$$
\left(\begin{array}{c}
\delta_{q}\left(y_{1}\right)  \tag{3.2.2}\\
\vdots \\
\delta_{q}\left(y_{n}\right)
\end{array}\right)=G(q, T) \cdot\left(\begin{array}{c}
y_{1} \\
\vdots \\
y_{n}
\end{array}\right), \quad \text { for all } q \in S
$$

Definition 3.4. By a fundamental matrix of solutions of M (in the basis e) we mean a matrix $Y \in G L_{n}(\mathrm{C})$ satisfying simultaneously

$$
\begin{equation*}
\sigma_{q}(Y)=A(q, T) \cdot Y, \quad \text { for all } q \in S, \tag{3.2.3}
\end{equation*}
$$

respectively satisfying simultaneously

$$
\begin{align*}
\sigma_{q}(Y) & =A(q, T) \cdot Y, \quad \text { for all } q \in S, \\
\delta_{1}(Y) & =G(1, T) \cdot Y . \tag{3.2.4}
\end{align*}
$$

3.2.2 Unit object and $\sigma$-constants. Let $\mathbb{I}=\mathrm{B}$ be the unit object. By the description given above, every solution $\alpha \in \operatorname{Hom}_{S}^{\sigma}(\mathbb{I}, \mathrm{C})$ (respectively $\alpha \in \operatorname{Hom}_{S}^{(\sigma, \delta)}(\mathbb{I}, \mathrm{C})$ ) can be identified with $y:=\alpha(1) \in \mathrm{C}_{S}^{\sigma}$ (respectively $y:=\alpha(1) \in \mathrm{C}_{S}^{(\sigma, \delta)}$ ). We obtain $\mathrm{C}_{S}^{\sigma} \cong \operatorname{Hom}_{S}^{\sigma}(\mathbb{I}, \mathrm{C})$ (respectively $\left.\mathrm{C}_{S}^{(\sigma, \delta)} \cong \operatorname{Hom}_{S}^{(\sigma, \delta)}(\mathbb{I}, \mathrm{C})\right)$. In particular $\mathrm{B}_{S}^{\sigma}$ (respectively $\mathrm{B}_{S}^{(\sigma, \delta)}$ ) is identified with End ${ }_{S}^{\sigma}(\mathbb{I})$ (respectively $\left.\operatorname{End}_{S}^{(\sigma, \delta)}(\mathbb{I})\right)$, and the category is $K$-linear if and only if $\mathrm{B}_{S}^{\sigma}=K\left(\right.$ respectively $\left.\mathrm{B}_{S}^{(\sigma, \delta)}=K\right)$.
3.2.3 Dimension of the space of solutions. Let $F:=\operatorname{Frac}(\mathrm{C})$ be the fraction field of C , then both $\sigma_{q}$ and $\delta_{1}$ extend to $F$ (cf. [vdPS03, Ex. 1.5]).

Lemma 3.5 (Wronskian lemma). Let M be a $(\sigma, \delta)$-module (respectively $\sigma$-module) over $S$, and let C be a discrete $(\sigma, \delta)$-algebra (respectively $\sigma$-algebra) over $S$. One has

$$
\begin{equation*}
\operatorname{dim}_{K} \operatorname{Hom}_{S}^{(\sigma, \delta)}(\mathrm{M}, \mathrm{C}) \leqslant \mathrm{rk}_{\mathrm{B}}(\mathrm{M}) . \tag{3.2.5}
\end{equation*}
$$

(respectively if $S^{\circ} \neq \emptyset$ (cf. (2.0.3)), then $\operatorname{dim}_{K} \operatorname{Hom}_{S}^{\sigma}(\mathrm{M}, \mathrm{C}) \leqslant \mathrm{rk}_{\mathrm{B}}(\mathrm{M})$.)
Proof. One has $\operatorname{dim}_{K} \operatorname{Hom}_{S}^{(\sigma, \delta)}(\mathrm{M}, \mathrm{C}) \leqslant \operatorname{dim}_{K} \operatorname{Hom}^{\delta_{1}}(\mathrm{M}, \mathrm{C}) \leqslant \mathrm{rk}_{\mathrm{B}}(\mathrm{M})$. On the other hand, if $q \in S^{\circ}$, then $\operatorname{Hom}^{\sigma_{q}}(\mathrm{M}, \mathrm{C}) \leqslant \mathrm{rk}_{\mathrm{B}}(\mathrm{M})(\mathrm{cf}$. . [DV02, Lemma 1.1.11]). Hence

$$
\operatorname{dim}_{K} \operatorname{Hom}_{S}^{\sigma}(\mathrm{M}, \mathrm{C}) \leqslant \operatorname{dim}_{K} \operatorname{Hom}^{\sigma_{q}}(\mathrm{M}, \mathrm{C}) \leqslant \mathrm{rk}_{\mathrm{B}}(\mathrm{M})
$$

## 4. C-constant confluence

In this section we state the formal results regarding confluence. We introduce the notion of Cconstant modules. As explained in the introduction, this notion is an adaptation of the notion of C-admissibility in the sense of representation theory. On the other hand it can be interpreted as a generalization of the Galois theory for differential and $q$-difference equations. According to this point of view, in our context we have the problem that the analog of the Picard-Vessiot algebra trivializing a given object M does not exist for arbitrary objects M . Also the uniqueness of the Picard-Vessiot algebra remains an open problem. We avoid these problems by working with the category of modules trivialized by a given algebra C which is fixed once and for all. We hope that this problem will be overcome in the future; the recent work of C. Hardouin and M. Singer seems to be a first progress in this direction [HS08].

## A. Pulita

### 4.1 C-constant modules

Let B be one of the rings of $\S \S 1.1$ and 1.2 , let $S \subset \mathcal{Q}(\mathrm{~B})$ be a subset, and let $U \subset \mathcal{Q}(\mathrm{~B})$ be an open subset.
Definition 4.1 (C-constant modules). Let $M$ be a discrete $\sigma$-module over $S$. We will say that $M$ is C-constant on $S$, or equivalently that M is trivialized by C , if there exists a discrete $\sigma$-algebra C over $S$ such that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\operatorname{dim}_{K} \operatorname{Hom}_{S}^{\sigma}(\mathrm{M}, \mathrm{C})=\mathrm{rk}_{\mathrm{B}} \mathrm{M} . \tag{4.1.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

We give the analogous definition for $(\sigma, \delta)$-modules. The full sub-category of $\sigma$ - $\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B}){ }_{S}^{\text {disc }}$ (respectively $(\sigma, \delta)-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B})_{S}^{\text {disc }}$, whose objects are trivialized by C , will be denoted by

$$
\begin{equation*}
\sigma-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B}, \mathrm{C})_{S}^{\text {const }} \quad\left(\text { respectively }(\sigma, \delta)-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B}, \mathrm{C})_{S}^{\text {const }}\right) \tag{4.1.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

The full subcategory of $\sigma-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B}, \mathrm{C})_{U}^{\text {const }}$ (respectively $\left.(\sigma, \delta)-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B}, \mathrm{C})_{U}^{\text {const }}\right)$ whose objects are analytic will be denoted by

$$
\begin{equation*}
\sigma-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B}, \mathrm{C})_{U}^{\text {an,const }} \quad\left(\text { respectively }(\sigma, \delta)-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B}, \mathrm{C})_{U}^{\text {an,const }}\right) . \tag{4.1.3}
\end{equation*}
$$

Notice that M is trivialized by C if there exists $Y \in G L_{n}(\mathrm{C}), n:=\mathrm{rk}_{\mathrm{B}} \mathrm{M}$, such that $Y$ is simultaneously a solution, for all $q \in S$, of the family of equations (3.2.3) (respectively both the conditions of (3.2.4)). Roughly speaking, M is C-constant on $S$ if it admits a basis of $q$-solutions in $G L_{n}(\mathrm{C})$ which 'does not depend on $q \in S$ '.
Lemma 4.2. Let M , N be two discrete $\sigma$-modules (respectively ( $\sigma, \delta$ )-modules). If $\mathrm{M}, \mathrm{N}$ are both trivialized by C , then $\mathrm{M} \otimes \mathrm{N}$, $\operatorname{Hom}(\mathrm{M}, \mathrm{N}), M^{\vee}, N^{\vee}$ are trivialized by C.
Proof. The fundamental matrix solution of $\mathrm{M} \otimes \mathrm{N}$ (respectively $\operatorname{Hom}(\mathrm{M}, \mathrm{N})$ ) is obtained by taking products of entries of the two matrices of solutions of M and N respectively. Hence 'it does not depend on $q \in S^{\prime}$. The assertion on $\mathrm{M}^{\vee}, \mathrm{N}^{\vee}$ is a particular case of the previous one.
Lemma 4.3. Let $S^{\prime} \subseteq S$ be a non-empty subset. Let C be a discrete $(\sigma, \delta)$-algebra over $S$. Then the restriction functor $\operatorname{Res}_{S^{\prime}}^{S}$, sending $\left(\mathrm{M}, \sigma^{\mathrm{M}}, \delta_{1}^{\mathrm{M}}\right)$ into $\left(\mathrm{M}, \sigma_{\left\langle\left\langle S^{\prime}\right\rangle\right.}^{\mathrm{M}}, \delta_{1}^{\mathrm{M}}\right)$,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\operatorname{Res}_{S^{\prime}}^{S}:(\sigma, \delta)-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B}, \mathrm{C})_{S}^{\text {const }} \longrightarrow(\sigma, \delta)-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B})_{S^{\prime}}^{\text {disc }} \tag{4.1.4}
\end{equation*}
$$

is fully faithful and its image is contained in the category $(\sigma, \delta)-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B}, \mathrm{C})_{S^{\prime}}^{\text {const }}$. The same fact is true for discrete $\sigma$-modules under the assumption $\left(S^{\prime}\right)^{\circ} \neq \emptyset$.
Proof. The proof is the same in both cases: here we give the proof in the case of $(\sigma, \delta)$-modules. We must show that the inclusion $\operatorname{Hom}_{S}^{(\sigma, \delta)}(\mathrm{M}, \mathrm{N}) \rightarrow \operatorname{Hom}_{S^{\prime}}^{(\sigma, \delta)}(\mathrm{M}, \mathrm{N})$ is an isomorphism, for all M, N in $(\sigma, \delta)-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B}, \mathrm{C})_{S}^{\text {const }}$. In other words, we have to show that if $\alpha: \mathrm{M} \rightarrow \mathrm{N}$ commutes with $\sigma_{q^{\prime}}$, for all $q^{\prime} \in S^{\prime}$, then it commutes also with $\sigma_{q}$, for all $q \in S$. One has

$$
\begin{align*}
& \operatorname{Hom}_{S}^{(\sigma, \delta)}(\mathrm{M}, \mathrm{~N})=\operatorname{Hom}_{S}^{(\sigma, \delta)}\left(\mathrm{M} \otimes \mathrm{~N}^{\vee}, \mathrm{B}\right)=\operatorname{Hom}_{S}^{(\sigma, \delta)}\left(\mathrm{M} \otimes \mathrm{~N}^{\vee}, \mathrm{C}\right) \cap \operatorname{Hom}_{\mathrm{B}}\left(\mathrm{M} \otimes \mathrm{~N}^{\vee}, \mathrm{B}\right),  \tag{4.1.5}\\
& \operatorname{Hom}_{S^{\prime}}^{(\sigma, \delta)}(\mathrm{M}, \mathrm{~N})=\operatorname{Hom}_{S^{\prime}}^{(\sigma, \delta)}\left(\mathrm{M} \otimes \mathrm{~N}^{\vee}, \mathrm{B}\right)=\operatorname{Hom}_{S^{\prime}}^{(\sigma, \delta)}\left(\mathrm{M} \otimes \mathrm{~N}^{\vee}, \mathrm{C}\right) \cap \operatorname{Hom}_{\mathrm{B}}\left(\mathrm{M} \otimes \mathrm{~N}^{\vee}, \mathrm{B}\right) .
\end{align*}
$$

Observe that $\mathrm{M} \otimes \mathrm{N}^{\vee}$ is the dual of the 'internal hom' $\operatorname{Hom}(\mathrm{M}, \mathrm{N})$. By Lemma 4.2, $\mathrm{M} \otimes \mathrm{N}^{\vee}$ is trivialized by C. The restriction of $\mathrm{M} \otimes \mathrm{N}^{\vee}$ to $S^{\prime}$ is obviously C-constant on $S^{\prime}$, since it is trivialized by C. This implies that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathrm{C}^{n}=\operatorname{Hom}_{S}^{(\sigma, \delta)}\left(\mathrm{M} \otimes \mathrm{~N}^{\vee}, \mathrm{C}\right)=\operatorname{Hom}_{S^{\prime}}^{(\sigma, \delta)}\left(\mathrm{M} \otimes \mathrm{~N}^{\vee}, \mathrm{C}\right) \tag{4.1.6}
\end{equation*}
$$

This shows that a morphism with values in $\mathrm{B} \subseteq \mathrm{C}$ commutes with all $\sigma_{q}$ and $\delta_{q}$, for all $q \in S$, if and only if it commutes with all $\sigma_{q}$ and $\delta_{q}$, for all $q \in S^{\prime}$. Hence

$$
\begin{equation*}
\operatorname{Hom}_{S}^{(\sigma, \delta)}\left(\mathrm{M} \otimes \mathrm{~N}^{\vee}, \mathrm{B}\right)=\operatorname{Hom}_{S^{\prime}}^{(\sigma, \delta)}\left(\mathrm{M} \otimes \mathrm{~N}^{\vee}, \mathrm{B}\right) \tag{4.1.7}
\end{equation*}
$$

4.1.1 Restriction to roots of unity. By the previous lemma, if $\xi \in S \cap \boldsymbol{\mu}(\mathcal{Q})$, then

$$
\begin{equation*}
\operatorname{Res}_{\{\xi\}}^{S}:(\sigma, \delta)-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B}, \mathrm{C})_{S}^{\text {const }} \longrightarrow\left(\sigma_{\xi}, \delta_{\xi}\right)-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B}) \tag{4.1.8}
\end{equation*}
$$

is again fully faithful. On the other hand, if $S^{\circ} \neq \emptyset$, then the restriction

$$
\begin{equation*}
\operatorname{Res}_{\{\xi\}}^{S}: \sigma-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B}, \mathrm{C})_{S}^{\text {const }} \longrightarrow \sigma_{\xi}-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B}) \tag{4.1.9}
\end{equation*}
$$

is not fully faithful, since $\sigma$ - $\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B}, \mathrm{C})_{S}^{\text {const }}$ is $K$-linear, while $\sigma_{\xi}-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B})$ is not $K$-linear (i.e. $K \subset$ $\operatorname{End}(\mathbb{I})$, but $K \subsetneq \operatorname{End}(\mathbb{I}) ; c f . \S 1)$.
4.1.2 The case of an open subset. We observe that if $U$ is open, then the condition $U^{\circ} \neq \emptyset$ is automatically verified. Hence, by Lemma 4.3 , if $S \subset U$ is a (non-empty) subset, the restriction

$$
\begin{equation*}
\operatorname{Res}_{S}^{U}:(\sigma, \delta)-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B}, \mathrm{C})_{U}^{\text {an,const }} \longrightarrow(\sigma, \delta)-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B}, \mathrm{C})_{S}^{\text {const }} \tag{4.1.10}
\end{equation*}
$$

is fully faithful. The same is true for $\sigma$-modules, under the assumption $S^{\circ} \neq \emptyset$. In particular, if $U^{\prime} \subset U$ is an open subset, then the restriction functor is fully faithful:

$$
\begin{align*}
& \operatorname{Res}_{U^{\prime}}^{U}:(\sigma, \delta)-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B}, \mathrm{C})_{U}^{\text {an,const }} \longrightarrow(\sigma, \delta)-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B}, \mathrm{C})_{U^{\prime}}^{\text {an,const }}  \tag{4.1.11}\\
& \operatorname{Res}_{U^{\prime}}^{U}: \sigma-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B}, \mathrm{C})_{U}^{\text {an,const }} \longrightarrow \sigma-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B}, \mathrm{C})_{U^{\prime}}^{\text {an,const }}
\end{align*}
$$

### 4.2 C-constant deformation and C-constant confluence

In this section we give the formal definition of the confluence and deformation functors. As usual $S \subseteq \mathcal{Q}(\mathrm{~B})$ is an arbitrary subset, and $U \subseteq \mathcal{Q}(\mathrm{~B})$ is an open subset.

Definition 4.4 (Extensible objects). Let $q \in S$. Let C be a discrete $\sigma$-algebra over $S$. A $q$-difference module M is said to be C-extensible to $S$ if it belongs to the essential image of the restriction functor

$$
\operatorname{Res}_{\{q\}}^{S}: \sigma-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B}, \mathrm{C})_{S}^{\text {const }} \longrightarrow \sigma_{q}-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B}) .
$$

The full sub-category of $\sigma_{q}-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B})$ whose objects are C-extensible to $S$ will be denoted by $\sigma_{q}-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B}, \mathrm{C})_{S}$. If $U$ is open, and if $q \in U$, we will denote by

$$
\begin{equation*}
\sigma_{q}-\operatorname{Mod}(B, \mathrm{C})_{U}^{\mathrm{an}} \tag{4.2.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

the full sub-category of $\sigma_{q}-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B})_{U}$ whose objects belong to the essential image of $\sigma-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B}, \mathrm{C})_{U}^{\text {an, const }}$. We give analogous definitions for $(\sigma, \delta)$-modules.

Lemma 4.3 and Definition 4.4 easily give the following formal statement.
Corollary 4.5. With the notation of Lemma 4.3, one has an equivalence

$$
\begin{equation*}
\operatorname{Res}_{\{q\}}^{S}:(\sigma, \delta)-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B}, \mathrm{C})_{S}^{\text {const }} \xrightarrow{\sim}\left(\sigma_{q}, \delta_{q}\right)-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B}, \mathrm{C})_{S} . \tag{4.2.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

The same fact is true for $\sigma$-modules, under the additional hypothesis that $q \in S^{\circ}$.
Definition 4.6. (1) Let $S \subseteq \mathcal{Q}$ (B) be a subset and let $q, q^{\prime} \in\langle S\rangle$. We will call the C-constant deformation functor, denoted by

$$
\begin{equation*}
\operatorname{Def}_{q, q^{\prime}}^{\mathrm{C}}:\left(\sigma_{q}, \delta_{q}\right)-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B}, \mathrm{C})_{S} \xrightarrow{\sim}\left(\sigma_{q^{\prime}}, \delta_{q^{\prime}}\right)-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B}, \mathrm{C})_{S}, \tag{4.2.3}
\end{equation*}
$$

the equivalence obtained by composition of the restriction functor (4.2.2):

$$
\begin{equation*}
\operatorname{Def}_{q, q^{\prime}}^{\mathrm{C}}:=\operatorname{Res}_{\left\{q^{\prime}\right\}}^{S} \circ\left(\operatorname{Res}_{\{q\}}^{S}\right)^{-1} . \tag{4.2.4}
\end{equation*}
$$

(2) We will call the C-constant confluence functor, the equivalence

$$
\begin{equation*}
\operatorname{Conf}_{q}^{\mathrm{C}}:=\operatorname{Def}_{q, 1}^{\mathrm{C}}:\left(\sigma_{q}, \delta_{q}\right)-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B}, \mathrm{C})_{S} \xrightarrow{\sim} \delta_{1}-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B}, \mathrm{C})_{S} . \tag{4.2.5}
\end{equation*}
$$

## A. Pulita

(3) Suppose that $q \in S^{\circ}$ and $q^{\prime} \in S$, then we will again call the C-constant deformation functor, denoted again by

$$
\begin{equation*}
\operatorname{Def}_{q, q^{\prime}}^{\mathrm{C}}: \sigma_{q^{-}}-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B}, \mathrm{C})_{S} \longrightarrow \sigma_{q^{\prime}}-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B}, \mathrm{C})_{S}, \tag{4.2.6}
\end{equation*}
$$

the functor obtained by composition of the restriction functor (4.2.2): $\operatorname{Def}_{q, q^{\prime}}^{C}:=\operatorname{Res}_{\left\{q^{\prime}\right\}}^{S} \circ\left(\operatorname{Res}_{\{q\}}^{S}\right)^{-1}$. If $q^{\prime} \in S^{\circ}$, then $\operatorname{Def}_{q, q^{\prime}}^{\mathrm{C}}$ is an equivalence.

It follows from Corollary 4.5 that, if $q, q^{\prime} \in U$, one has an equivalence, again called $\operatorname{Def}_{q, q^{\prime}}^{\mathrm{C}}$,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\operatorname{Def}_{q, q^{\prime}}^{\mathrm{C}}:\left(\sigma_{q}, \delta_{q}\right)-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B}, \mathrm{C})_{U}^{\mathrm{an}} \underset{\sim}{\longrightarrow}\left(\sigma_{q^{\prime}}, \delta_{q^{\prime}}\right)-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B}, \mathrm{C})_{U}^{\mathrm{an}} \tag{4.2.7}
\end{equation*}
$$

The same fact is true for analytic $\sigma$-modules under the condition $q, q^{\prime} \notin \boldsymbol{\mu}(\mathcal{Q})$.
4.2.1 Notice that the functor $\operatorname{Res}_{\{q\}}^{S}$ does not depend on C , $\operatorname{but}\left(\operatorname{Res}_{\{q\}}^{S}\right)^{-1}$ is a particular section of $\operatorname{Res}_{\{q\}}^{S}$ with values in the category of objects trivialized by C (cf. Corollary 4.5). Hence $\left(\operatorname{Res}_{\{q\}}^{S}\right)^{-1}$, $\operatorname{Conf}_{q}^{\mathrm{C}}$ and $\operatorname{Def}_{q, q^{\prime}}^{\mathrm{C}}$ actually depend on C.
4.2.2 According to Definition 4.4 (cf. Equations (2.1.5) and (2.2.3)), if $q \in U \subset U^{\prime}$, then, by Lemma 4.3 (cf. §4.1.2), the following restriction functors are fully faithful immersions:

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \operatorname{Res}_{U}^{U^{\prime}}: \sigma-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B}, \mathrm{C})_{U^{\prime}} \longrightarrow \sigma-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B}, \mathrm{C})_{U}, \\
& \operatorname{Res}_{U}^{U^{\prime}}: \sigma-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B}, \mathrm{C})_{U^{\prime}}^{\text {an,const }} \longrightarrow \sigma-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B}, \mathrm{C})_{U}^{\text {an,const }}
\end{aligned}
$$

respectively

$$
\begin{align*}
& \operatorname{Res}_{U}^{U^{\prime}}:(\sigma, \delta)-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B}, \mathrm{C})_{U^{\prime}} \longrightarrow(\sigma, \delta)-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B}, \mathrm{C})_{U}  \tag{4.2.8}\\
& \operatorname{Res}_{U}^{U^{\prime}}:(\sigma, \delta)-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B}, \mathrm{C})_{U^{\prime}}^{\text {an,const }} \longrightarrow(\sigma, \delta)-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B}, \mathrm{C})_{U}^{\text {an,const }}
\end{align*}
$$

We can then consider the following diagram in which we heuristically imagine categories appearing in the first two lines as the stalks at $q$ of suitable corresponding stacks over $\mathcal{Q}(X)$.

$$
\begin{align*}
& \bigcup_{U} \sigma-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B}, \mathrm{C})_{U}^{\text {an,const }} \stackrel{\text { Equation (2.4.3) }}{=} \bigcup_{U}(\sigma, \delta)-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B}, \mathrm{C})_{U}^{\text {an,const }} \\
& U_{U} \operatorname{Res}_{\{q\}}^{U} \downarrow \\
& \odot \quad \quad\left\langle\downarrow \cup_{U} \operatorname{Res}_{\{q\}}^{U}\right. \\
& \begin{array}{ccc}
\bigcup_{U} \sigma_{q}-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B}, \mathrm{C})_{U} & \stackrel{\text { Forget } \delta_{q}}{\sim} & \bigcup_{U}\left(\sigma_{q}, \delta_{q}\right)-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B}, \mathrm{C})_{U} \\
i_{\sigma} \downarrow & \odot & \downarrow^{i_{(\sigma, \delta)}} \\
\sigma_{q}-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B}) & & \left(\sigma_{q}, \delta_{q}\right)-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B})
\end{array} \tag{4.2.9}
\end{align*}
$$

Here $U$ runs over the set of open neighborhoods of $q$, and $i_{\sigma}$ and $i_{(\sigma, \delta)}$ are the trivial inclusions of full sub-categories. In the sequel we will study the full subcategory of $\sigma_{q}-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B})$ (respectively $\left.\left(\sigma_{q}, \delta_{q}\right)-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B})\right)$ formed by Taylor admissible objects this category is contained in the essential image of $i_{\sigma}$ (respectively $i_{(\sigma, \delta)}$ ) (see Theorem 7.6). In this case we will obtain an analogous diagram (see Corollary 7.9) in which $i_{(\sigma, \delta)}$ is an equivalence (for all $q \in U$ ), and $i_{\sigma}$ is an equivalence only if $q$ is not a root of unity.

If $q$ is not a root of unity, then all the arrows of this diagram will be equivalences, hence giving $\delta_{q}$ is superfluous. If $q$ is a root of unity, then the right-hand side vertical arrows will be equivalences, while the arrow on the left-hand side will not. In this last case the $q$-tangent operator $\delta_{q}$ is necessary to preserve the information in the neighborhood of $q$. In this case the good notion of stalk at $q$ of an analytic $\sigma$-module is the notion of $\left(\sigma_{q}, \delta_{q}\right)$-module and not simply that of $\sigma_{q}$-module.

One may have the feeling that the functor 'Forget $\delta_{q}$ ' contains 'information' if $q$ is a root of unity, but we will see (Proposition 8.6) that, if $\mathrm{B}=\mathcal{R}_{K}$ or if $\mathrm{B}=\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}$, then this functor sends every $(\sigma, \delta)$-module with Frobenius structure into a direct sum of copies of the unit object.
4.2.3 Dependence on C . Let $\mathrm{C}_{1} \subseteq \mathrm{C}_{2}$ be two algebras as above. Then clearly $\operatorname{Def}_{q, q^{\prime}}^{\mathrm{C}_{2}}$ extends $\operatorname{Def}_{q, q^{\prime}}^{\mathrm{C}_{1}}$ to the larger category of modules trivialized by $\mathrm{C}_{2}$. One of the main problems of the theory is that, if there are no inclusions between $\mathrm{C}_{1}$ and $\mathrm{C}_{2}$, then it is not clear whether there exists a discrete $\sigma$-algebra (respectively $(\sigma, \delta)$-algebra) $\mathrm{C}_{3}$ containing both $\mathrm{C}_{1}$ and $\mathrm{C}_{2}$. For this reason, if the same object is trivialized by $\mathrm{C}_{1}$, and also by $\mathrm{C}_{2}$, it is not clear whether its deformations with respect to $\mathrm{C}_{1}$ and $\mathrm{C}_{2}$ are equal. We will encounter this problem in § 8.4.

## 5. Taylor solutions

In this section $\mathrm{B}=\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)$, for some affinoid $X=\mathrm{D}^{+}\left(c_{0}, R_{0}\right)-\bigcup_{i=1}^{n} \mathrm{D}^{-}\left(c_{i}, R_{i}\right)$, and $S=\{q\} \in$ $\mathcal{Q}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)\right) \subseteq\{q \in K||q|=1\}$ is reduced to a point. Let $(\Omega,|\cdot|) /(K,|\cdot|)$ be an arbitrary extension of complete valued fields. Let $c \in X(\Omega)$ and let $\rho_{c, X}>0$ be the largest real number such that $\mathrm{D}_{\Omega^{\prime}}^{-}\left(c, \rho_{c, X}\right) \subseteq X\left(\Omega^{\prime}\right)$, for all complete valued field extensions $\left(\Omega^{\prime},|\cdot|\right) /(\Omega,|\cdot|)$. One has

$$
\begin{equation*}
\rho_{c, X}=\min \left(R_{0},\left|c-c_{1}\right|,\left|c-c_{2}\right|, \ldots,\left|c-c_{n}\right|\right) . \tag{5.0.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

Notice that $c$ can be equal to a generic point (cf. Proposition 1.7). We want to find solutions of $q$-difference equations converging in a disk centered at $c$, i.e. matrix solutions in the form (3.2.3), with values in the $\sigma_{q}$-algebra $\mathrm{C}:=\mathcal{A}_{K}(c, R)$, for some $0<R \leqslant \rho_{c, X}$.

### 5.1 The $q$-algebras $\Omega\{T-c\}_{q, R}$ and $\Omega[[T-c]]_{q}$

Unless we explicitly state the contrary, we will not assume that $q \notin \boldsymbol{\mu}(\mathcal{Q})$. The following results generalize the analogous constructions of [DV04] to the case of a root of unity.

Lemma 5.1. Let $0<R \leqslant \rho_{c, X}$. The algebra $\mathcal{A}_{\Omega}(c, R)$ is an $\mathcal{H}_{\Omega}(X)$-discrete $\sigma$-algebra over $S=\{q\}$, if and only if both of the following conditions hold:

$$
\begin{equation*}
|q-1||c|<R \quad \text { and } \quad|q|=1 \tag{5.1.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

Definition 5.2. Let $q \in K^{\times}$be an arbitrary number. Following [DV04] and [ADV04] we set

$$
\begin{align*}
(T-c)_{q, n} & :=(T-c)(T-q c)\left(T-q^{2} c\right) \cdots\left(T-q^{n-1} c\right),  \tag{5.1.2}\\
{[n]_{q} } & :=1+q+q^{2}+\cdots+q^{n-1}  \tag{5.1.3}\\
{[n]_{q}^{!} } & :=\frac{(q-1)\left(q^{2}-1\right)\left(q^{3}-1\right) \cdots\left(q^{n}-1\right)}{(q-1)^{n}} . \tag{5.1.4}
\end{align*}
$$

5.1.1 The $q$-binomial. For all $q \in K^{\times}$, we define the $q$-binomial $\binom{n}{i}_{q}$ by the relation

$$
\begin{equation*}
(1-T)(1-q T) \cdots\left(1-q^{n-1} T\right)=\sum_{i=0}^{n}(-1)^{i}\binom{n}{i}_{q} q^{i(i-1) / 2} T^{i}, \tag{5.1.5}
\end{equation*}
$$

where, if $i=0$, the symbol $q^{i(i-1) / 2}$ is by definition equal to 1 . This extends the definition given in [DV04] (cf. Equation (5.1.7) below) to the case of a root of unity. If $1 \leqslant i \leqslant n-1$, by induction one has

$$
\begin{equation*}
\binom{n}{i}_{q}=\binom{n-1}{i-1}_{q}+q^{i}\binom{n-i}{i}_{q}=q^{n-i}\binom{n-1}{i-1}_{q}+\binom{n-i}{i}_{q} . \tag{5.1.6}
\end{equation*}
$$

## A. Pulita

If $q$ is not a root of unity, then one can write

$$
\begin{equation*}
\binom{n}{i}_{q}=\frac{[n]_{q} \cdot[n-1]_{q} \cdots[n-i+1]_{q}}{[i]_{q}^{!}} \tag{5.1.7}
\end{equation*}
$$

If $q$ is an $m$ th root of unity, then $[n]_{q}^{!}=0$, for all $n \geqslant m$. The family $\left\{(T-c)_{q, n}\right\}_{n \geqslant 0}$ is adapted to the $q$-derivation

$$
\begin{equation*}
d_{q}:=\frac{\sigma_{q}-1}{(q-1) T}=\frac{\Delta_{q}}{T} \tag{5.1.8}
\end{equation*}
$$

in the sense that for all $n \geqslant 1$ one has $d_{q}\left((T-c)_{q, n}\right)=[n]_{q} \cdot(T-c)_{q, n-1}$. One always has the relation $d_{q}(f g)=\sigma_{q}(f) d_{q}(g)+d_{q}(f) g$. More generally our definition of $q$-binomials allows us to generalize the proof of [DV04, Lemma 1.2, (1.2.2)] to the case of a root of unity. We obtain the formula

$$
\begin{equation*}
d_{q}^{n}(f g)(T)=\sum_{i=0}^{n}\binom{n}{i}_{q} d_{q}^{n-i}(f)\left(q^{i} T\right) d_{q}^{i}(g)(T) \tag{5.1.9}
\end{equation*}
$$

5.1.2 The following lemma extends [DV04, § 1.3] to the case of a root of unity.

Lemma 5.3. Let $(\Omega,|\cdot|) /(K,|\cdot|)$ be a complete extension of valued fields. Let $|q-1||c|<R,|q|=1$, and let $f(T)=\sum_{n \geqslant 0} a_{n}(T-c)^{n} \in \mathcal{A}_{\Omega}(c, R)$. Then the following hold:
(a) $f(T)$ can be written uniquely as the series of functions

$$
\begin{equation*}
f(T)=\sum_{n \geqslant 0} \widetilde{a}_{n}(T-c)_{q, n} \in \mathcal{A}_{\Omega}(c, R), \tag{5.1.10}
\end{equation*}
$$

with $\widetilde{a}_{n} \in \Omega$ satisfying $\sup _{n}\left|\widetilde{a}_{n}\right| \rho^{n}<\infty$, for all $\rho<R$;
(b) for all $|q-1||c|<\rho<R$ one has $|f(T)|_{(c, \rho)}=\sup _{n \geqslant 0}\left|a_{n}\right| \rho^{n}=\sup _{n \geqslant 0}\left|\widetilde{a}_{n}\right| \rho^{n}$;
(c) one has $\operatorname{Ray}(f(T), c)=\lim \inf _{n}\left|a_{n}\right|^{-1 / n}=\liminf { }_{n}\left|\widetilde{a}_{n}\right|^{-1 / n}$;
(d) if moreover $q \notin \boldsymbol{\mu}(\mathcal{Q})$, then one has the so-called $q$-Taylor expansion (cf. [DV04])

$$
\begin{equation*}
f(T)=\sum_{n \geqslant 0} d_{q}^{n}(f)(c) \frac{(T-c)_{q, n}}{[n]_{q}^{!}} \tag{5.1.11}
\end{equation*}
$$

Proof. Since $\mathcal{A}_{\Omega}(c, R)=\lim _{r \rightarrow R^{-}} \mathcal{H}_{\Omega}\left(\mathrm{D}^{+}(c, r)\right)$, we need only prove the proposition for $\mathcal{H}_{\Omega}\left(\mathrm{D}^{+}(c, r)\right)$, with $|q-1||c|<r<R$. We recall that a series of functions $\sum_{n \geqslant 0} f_{n}, f_{n} \in \mathcal{H}_{K}\left(\mathrm{D}^{+}(c, r)\right)$, converges to a function $f \in \mathcal{H}_{K}\left(\mathrm{D}^{+}(c, r)\right)$ if and only if $\lim _{n}\left|f_{n}\right|_{(c, r)}=0$. Writing $\left(T-q^{i} c\right)=\left(1-q^{i}\right) c+(T-c)$, one sees easily that $(T-c)_{q, n}=\sum_{i=0}^{n} \widetilde{b}_{n, i}(T-c)^{i}$, with $\widetilde{b}_{i, j}$ satisfying (i) $\widetilde{b}_{0,0}=1$, (ii) $\widetilde{b}_{0, i}=0$ for all $i \geqslant 1$, (iii) $\widetilde{b}_{n, n}=1$ for all $n \geqslant 0$, (iv) $\widetilde{b}_{n, i}=0$ for all $i>n$, and (v) for all $0 \leqslant i<n$ :

$$
\begin{equation*}
\widetilde{b}_{n, i}=c^{n-i} \cdot \sum_{0 \leqslant k_{1}<\cdots<k_{n-i} \leqslant n-1}\left(1-q^{k_{1}}\right)\left(1-q^{k_{2}}\right) \cdots\left(1-q^{k_{n-i}}\right) . \tag{5.1.12}
\end{equation*}
$$

In other words $\left[1,(T-c)_{q, 1},(T-c)_{q, 2}, \ldots,(T-c)_{q, n}\right]^{\mathrm{t}}=\widetilde{B} \cdot\left[1,(T-c),(T-c)^{2}, \ldots,(T-c)^{n}\right]^{\mathrm{t}}$ where $\widetilde{B}=\left(\widetilde{b}_{n, i}\right)_{n, i=0, \ldots, n}$ is an $(n+1) \times(n+1)$ lower triangular matrix satisfying (i)-(v). Since $\left|q^{i}-1\right| \leqslant|q-1|$, one also has the property (vi) $\left|\widetilde{b}_{n, i}\right| \leqslant(|q-1||c|)^{n-i}<r^{n-i}$, for all $0 \leqslant i<n$. Hence for all $n \geqslant 0$, one has $(T-c)_{q, n}=(T-c)^{n}+g_{n}(T)$, with $\left|g_{n}(T)\right|_{(c, r)}<r^{n}$, so $\left|(T-c)_{q, n}\right|_{(c, r)}=$ $\left|(T-c)^{n}\right|_{(c, r)}=r^{n}$. It is easy to prove that also the matrix $B:=\widetilde{B}^{-1}=\left(b_{n, i}\right)_{n, i=0, \ldots, n}$ satisfies the properties (i)-(vi). Consider now $f(T)=\sum_{n \geqslant 0} a_{n}(T-c)^{n}$. Writing $f_{m}(T):=\sum_{n=0}^{m} a_{n}(T-c)^{n}=$ $\sum_{n=0}^{m} a_{n} \sum_{i=0}^{n} b_{n, i}(T-c)_{q, i}$ and rearranging terms one finds $f_{m}(T)=\sum_{n=0}^{m} \widetilde{a}_{n, m}(T-c)_{q, n}$, with $\widetilde{a}_{n, m}=\sum_{k=0}^{m=n} a_{n+k} b_{n+k, n}$. By property (vi) and by the assumption that $\lim _{n}\left|a_{n}\right| r^{n}=0$ the sum
$\widetilde{a}_{n}:=\sum_{k \geqslant 0} a_{n+k} b_{n+k, n}$ converges in $\Omega$. Moreover

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left|\widetilde{a}_{n}\right| r^{n} \leqslant \max _{k \geqslant 0}\left|a_{n+k}\right|\left|b_{n+k, n}\right| \cdot r^{n} \leqslant \max _{k \geqslant 0}\left|a_{n+k}\right| r^{n+k} . \tag{5.1.13}
\end{equation*}
$$

This proves that $\lim _{n}\left|\widetilde{a}_{n}\right| r^{n}=0$, and hence that the series of functions $\sum_{n \geqslant 0} \widetilde{a}_{n}(T-c)_{q, n}$ is convergent in $\mathcal{H}_{\Omega}\left(\mathrm{D}^{+}(c, r)\right)$. If $f_{m}^{0}(T):=\sum_{n=0}^{m} \widetilde{a}_{n}(T-c)_{q, n}$, one sees that $\left|f_{m}^{0}-f_{m}\right|_{(c, r)} \leqslant \sup _{k \geqslant 0}\left|a_{m+k}\right| r^{m+k}$ which tends to 0 , so $\lim _{m} f_{m}^{0}(T)=\lim _{m} f_{m}(T)=f(T)$ in $\mathcal{H}_{\Omega}\left(\mathrm{D}^{+}(c, r)\right)$. Now the inequality (5.1.13) shows that $\max _{n \geqslant 0}\left|\widetilde{a}_{n}\right| r^{n} \leqslant \max _{n \geqslant 0}\left|a_{n}\right| r^{n}$, and a symmetric argument using the matrix $\widetilde{B}$ instead of $B$ proves the opposite inequality so $\max _{n \geqslant 0}\left|\widetilde{a}_{n}\right| r^{n}=\max _{n \geqslant 0}\left|a_{n}\right| r^{n}=|f(T)|_{(c, r)}$. This last equality shows the uniqueness of the coefficients $\left\{\widetilde{a}_{n}\right\}_{n}$ since if $\sum_{n \geqslant 0} \widetilde{a}_{n}(T-c)_{q, n}=\sum_{n \geqslant 0} \widetilde{a}_{n}^{\prime}(T-c)_{q, n}$, then $\sum_{n \geqslant 0}\left(\widetilde{a}_{n}-\widetilde{a}_{n}^{\prime}\right)(T-c)_{q, n}=0$, and hence $\sup _{n}\left(\left|\widetilde{a}_{n}-\widetilde{a}_{n}^{\prime}\right| r^{n}\right)=0$, so that $\widetilde{a}_{n}=\widetilde{a}_{n}^{\prime}$, for all $n \geqslant 0$. Clearly the radius of convergence of $f(T)$ is equal to both $\sup _{n \geqslant 0}\left\{r \geqslant 0| | a_{n} \mid r^{n}\right.$ is bounded $\}$ and $\sup _{n \geqslant 0}\left\{r \geqslant 0| | \widetilde{a}_{n} \mid r^{n}\right.$ is bounded $\}$. Hence, by classical arguments on the radius of convergence, one has $\operatorname{Ray}(f(T), c)=\liminf _{n}\left|a_{n}\right|^{-1 / n}=\liminf _{n}\left|\widetilde{a}_{n}\right|^{-1 / n}$. The assertion (d) is proved in [DV04].
Remark 5.4. If $f(T)=\sum_{n \geqslant 0} f_{n}(T-c)_{q, n}$, and if $g(T)=\sum_{n \geqslant 0} g_{n}(T-c)_{q, n}$, then $f(T) g(T)=$ $\sum_{n \geqslant 0} h_{n}(T-c)_{q, n}$, where $h_{n}=h_{n}\left(q ; c ; f_{0}, \ldots, f_{n} ; g_{0}, \ldots, g_{n}\right)$ is a polynomial in $\left\{q, c, f_{0}, \ldots, f_{n}, g_{0}\right.$, $\left.\ldots, g_{n}\right\}$. Indeed one has $(T-c)_{q, n} \cdot(T-c)_{q, m}=\sum_{k=\max (n, m)}^{n+m} \alpha_{k}^{(n, m)}(T-c)_{q, k}$, with $\alpha_{k}^{(n, m)}=$ $\alpha_{k}^{(n, m)}(q, c) \in \Omega$. This also shows that if $v_{q, c}(f):=\min \left\{n \mid f_{n} \neq 0\right\}$, then one has

$$
\begin{equation*}
v_{q, c}(f g) \geqslant \max \left(v_{q, c}(f), v_{q, c}(g)\right) \tag{5.1.14}
\end{equation*}
$$

If moreover $q \notin \boldsymbol{\mu}(\mathcal{Q})$, then, by using equations (5.1.9) and (5.1.11), one has

$$
\begin{equation*}
h_{n}=\sum_{j=0}^{n} \sum_{s=0}^{j} \frac{[n]_{q}^{!}[j]_{q}^{!}[s+n-j]_{q}^{!}}{\left([s]_{q}^{!}\right)^{2}[n-j]_{q}^{!}} \cdot q^{s(s-1) / 2}(q-1)^{s} c^{s} f_{s+n-j} g_{j} . \tag{5.1.15}
\end{equation*}
$$

5.1.3 The algebras $\Omega \llbracket T-c \rrbracket_{q}$ and $\Omega\{T-c\}_{q, R}$. We have the following definitions.

Definition 5.5. For all $q \in \mathcal{Q}(X)$ we set

$$
\begin{align*}
\Omega[[T-c]]_{q} & :=\left\{\sum_{n \geqslant 0} f_{n}(T-c)_{q, n} \mid f_{n} \in \Omega\right\},  \tag{5.1.16}\\
\Omega\{T-c\}_{q, R} & :=\left\{\left.\sum_{n \geqslant 0} f_{n}(T-c)_{q, n}\left|f_{n} \in \Omega, \liminf _{n}\right| f_{n}\right|^{-1 / n} \geqslant R\right\} . \tag{5.1.17}
\end{align*}
$$

We define a multiplication on $\Omega \llbracket T-c \rrbracket_{q}$ and $\Omega\{T-c\}_{q, R}$ by the rule given in Remark 5.4.
Lemma 5.6. The algebras $\Omega \llbracket T-c \rrbracket_{q}$ and $\Omega\{T-c\}_{q, R}$ are commutative $\Omega$-algebras, for all $q \in \mathcal{Q}$.
Proof. We prove only the associativity, the other verifications being similar. We have to prove that $(f g) h=f(g h)$. By Lemma 5.3 the assertion is proved if $f, g, h \in \Omega\{T-c\}_{q, R}$, with $|q-1||c|<R$, since in this case $\Omega\{T-c\}_{q, R} \cong \mathcal{A}_{\Omega}(c, R)$. On the other hand one can assume that $f, g, h$ are polynomials since, by Remark 5.4, the $n$th coefficient of $(f g) h$ and of $f(g h)$ is a polynomial in $q$ and in the first $n$ coefficients of $f, g, h$.
Remark 5.7. If there exists a (smallest) integer $k_{0}$ such that $\left|\bar{q}^{k_{0}}-1\right||c|<R$, then one shows that $\Omega\{T-c\}_{q, R}=\prod_{i=0}^{k_{0}-1} \mathcal{A}_{\Omega}\left(q^{i} c, \widetilde{R}\right)$, where $\widetilde{R}$ depends explicitly on $R, c$ and $q$ (cf. [DV04, Proposition 15.3]). In this case $\Omega\{T-c\}_{q, R}$ is not a domain and hence is not a $\mathcal{H}_{\Omega}(X)$-discrete $\sigma$-algebra over $S=\{q\}$.
Remark 5.8. If $x, y$ are variables, then $\Omega[[x-y]]_{q}$ is not an algebra, but merely a vector space. Indeed the multiplication law involves $y$ in the coefficients ' $h_{n}$ ' of Remark 5.4. This minor mistake occurs

## A. Pulita

occasionally in [DV04], but it is an irrelevant inaccuracy and does not jeopardize any proposition of [DV04]. Indeed the matrix $Y(x, y)$ always seems to be used there under the assumption (5.5.6) (cf. Lemma 5.16).

## $5.2 q$-invariant affinoids

Let $|q|=1, q \in K$. Let $X:=\mathrm{D}^{+}\left(c_{0}, R_{0}\right)-\bigcup_{i=1}^{n} \mathrm{D}^{-}\left(c_{i}, R_{i}\right), c_{1}, \ldots, c_{n} \in \mathrm{D}_{K}^{+}\left(c_{0}, R_{0}\right), c_{0} \in K$, be a $K$-affinoid. Then $X$ is $q$-invariant if and only if $|q-1|\left|c_{0}\right|<R_{0}$, and the map $x \mapsto q x$ permutes the family of disks $\left\{\mathrm{D}^{-}\left(c_{i}, R_{i}\right)\right\}_{i=1, \ldots, n}$. This happens if and only if for all $i=1, \ldots, n$ there exists (a smallest) $k_{i} \geqslant 1$, such that $\left|q^{k_{i}}-1\right|\left|c_{i}\right|<R_{i}$, and moreover the family of disks $\left\{\mathrm{D}^{-}\left(q^{k} c_{i}, R_{i}\right)\right\}_{k=1, \ldots, k_{i}}$ is finite and contained in $\left\{\mathrm{D}^{-}\left(c_{i}, R_{i}\right)\right\}_{i=1, \ldots, n}$. If $k_{0}$ is the minimum common multiple of the $k_{i}$, then $x \mapsto q^{k_{0}} x$ leaves every disk globally fixed and, by Lemmas 5.1 and 5.3 , one has

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\|d_{q^{k_{0}}}(f)\right\|_{X} \leqslant r_{X}^{-1}\|f\|_{X} \tag{5.2.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

for all $f \in \mathcal{H}(X)$ (cf. Lemma 1.9). Indeed by the Mittag-Lefler decomposition [CR94], we reduce to showing that every series $f=\sum_{j \leqslant-1} a_{j}\left(T-c_{i}\right)^{j}$, such that $\left|a_{j}\right| R_{i}^{j}$ tends to zero, satisfies $\left|d_{q^{k_{0}}}(f)\right|_{\left(c_{i}, R_{i}\right)} \leqslant R_{i}^{-1} \cdot|f|_{\left(c_{i}, R_{i}\right)}$, and this is true by Lemma 5.3.

Such a bound does not exist for $d_{q}$ itself. One can easily construct counterexamples via the Mittag-Leffler decomposition.

### 5.3 The generic Taylor solution

We recall the definition of the classical Taylor solution of a differential equation.
Definition 5.9. Let $\delta_{1}-G(1, T)$, be a differential equation. Let $G_{[n]}(T)$ be the matrix of $(d / d x)^{n}$. We set

$$
\begin{equation*}
Y_{G(1, T)}(x, y):=\sum_{n \geqslant 0} G_{[n]}(y) \frac{(x-y)^{n}}{n!} . \tag{5.3.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

By induction on the rule $G_{[n+1]}=G_{[n]}^{\prime}+G_{[n]} G_{[1]}$, one finds $\left\|G_{[n]}\right\|_{X} \leqslant \max \left(\left\|G_{[1]}\right\|_{X}, r_{X}^{-1}\right)^{n}$, hence

$$
\begin{equation*}
\operatorname{Ray}\left(Y_{G}(T, c), c\right)=\liminf _{n}\left(\frac{\left|G_{[n]}(c)\right| \Omega}{|n!|}\right)^{-1 / n} \geqslant \frac{|p|^{1 /(p-1)}}{\max \left(r_{X}^{-1},\left\|G_{[1]}\right\|_{X}\right)} . \tag{5.3.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

In other words $Y_{G}(x, y)$ is an analytic function over a neighborhood $\mathcal{U}_{R}$ of the diagonal of the type

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathcal{U}_{R}:=\{(x, y) \in X \times X| | x-y \mid<R\} \tag{5.3.3}
\end{equation*}
$$

for some $R>0$.
Lemma 5.10. One has $Y_{G}(x, x)=\mathrm{Id}$, and, for all $(x, y) \in \mathcal{U}_{R}$

$$
\begin{align*}
(d / d y)\left(Y_{G}(x, y)\right) & =-Y_{G}(x, y) \cdot G_{[1]}(y),  \tag{5.3.4}\\
Y_{G}(x, y)^{-1} & =Y_{G}(y, x)  \tag{5.3.5}\\
Y_{G}(x, y) \cdot Y_{G}(y, z) & =Y_{G}(x, z),  \tag{5.3.6}\\
(d / d x)\left(Y_{G}(x, y)\right) & =G_{[1]}(x) \cdot Y_{G}(x, y) \tag{5.3.7}
\end{align*}
$$

Proof. See [CM02, p. 137] (cf. Lemma 5.16). The proof is analogous to that of Lemma 5.16.
Definition 5.11. Let $q \in \mathcal{Q}-\boldsymbol{\mu}(\mathcal{Q})$. Consider the $q$-difference equation

$$
\begin{equation*}
\sigma_{q}(Y)=A(q, T) \cdot Y, \quad A(q, T) \in G L_{n}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)\right) \tag{5.3.8}
\end{equation*}
$$

Let $H_{n}$ be defined by $d_{q}^{n}(Y)=H_{n} \cdot Y$. We formally set

$$
\begin{equation*}
Y_{A(q, T)}(x, y)=\sum_{n \geqslant 0} H_{n}(y) \frac{(x-y)_{q, n}}{[n]_{q}^{!}} . \tag{5.3.9}
\end{equation*}
$$

We will omit the index $A(q, T)$ if no confusion is possible. Observe that $Y_{A(q, T)}(x, y)$ is a symbol and does not necessarily define a convergent function.

Example 5.12. With the notation of Example 2.6, the generic Taylor solution of the equations $\sigma_{q}(Y)=A(q, x) Y$ and $\sigma_{q}(Y)=\widetilde{A}(q, x) Y$ are $Y_{A(q, x)}(x, y)=\exp (\pi(x-y))$ and $Y_{\widetilde{A}(q, x)}(x, y)=$ $\exp (\pi q(x-y))$ respectively. Notice that $Y_{A(q, x)}(x, y)$ is constant with $q$.

Definition 5.13. For all (not necessarily bounded nor multiplicative) semi-norms $|\cdot|_{*}$ on $\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)$ extending the absolute value of $K$ we set

$$
\begin{equation*}
\operatorname{Ray}\left(Y_{A(q, T)}(x, y),|\cdot|_{*}\right):=\liminf _{n}\left(\left|H_{n}(y)\right|_{*} /\left|[n]_{q}^{!}\right|\right)^{-1 / n} . \tag{5.3.10}
\end{equation*}
$$

If $Y_{A(q, T)}(x, y)$ is a convergent function on some neighborhood of the diagonal of $X \times X$, then, for $|f(T)|_{*}:=|f(c)|_{\Omega}, c \in X(\Omega)$, one finds Definition 1.5, namely $\operatorname{Ray}\left(Y(x, y),|\cdot|_{c}\right)=\operatorname{Ray}(Y(x, c), c)$. In this case we will write $\operatorname{Ray}(Y(x, y), c):=\operatorname{Ray}\left(Y(x, y),|\cdot|_{c}\right)(c f$. $\S 1.3 .1)$. If $X^{\prime} \subseteq X$ is a sub-affinoid we simply write $\operatorname{Ray}\left(Y(x, y), X^{\prime}\right):=\operatorname{Ray}\left(Y(x, y),\|\cdot\|_{X^{\prime}}\right)$.

### 5.4 Transfer principle

As in the differential setting, if $X^{\prime}:=\mathrm{D}^{+}\left(c_{0}^{\prime}, R_{0}^{\prime}\right)-\bigcup_{i=1}^{s} \mathrm{D}^{-}\left(c_{i}^{\prime}, R_{i}^{\prime}\right) \subseteq X$ is a $q$-invariant subaffinoid of $X$, such that every disk $\mathrm{D}^{-}\left(c_{i}^{\prime}, R_{i}^{\prime}\right)$ is also $q$-invariant, then the estimate (5.2.1) holds (cf. Remark 7.12). Then, by induction on the rule $H_{n+1}=d_{q}\left(H_{n}\right)+\sigma_{q}\left(H_{n}\right) H_{1}$, one shows that $\left\|H_{n}\right\|_{X^{\prime}} \leqslant \max \left(\left\|H_{1}\right\|_{X^{\prime}}, r_{X^{\prime}}^{-1}\right)^{n}$, hence

$$
\begin{align*}
\operatorname{Ray}\left(Y(x, y), X^{\prime}\right) & :=\liminf _{n}\left(\left\|H_{n}\right\|_{X^{\prime}} /\left|[n]_{q}^{!}\right|\right)^{-1 / n}=\inf _{c \in X^{\prime}(\Omega)} \operatorname{Ray}(Y(x, y), c) \\
& =\min _{c \in\left\{t_{\left.c_{0}^{\prime}, R_{0}^{\prime}, \ldots, t_{\left.c_{s}^{\prime}, R_{s}^{\prime}\right\}}\right\}} \operatorname{Ray}(Y(x, y), c) \geqslant \frac{\left.\liminf \right|_{n}\left|[n]_{q}^{!}\right|^{1 / n}}{\max \left(r_{X^{\prime}}^{-1},\left\|H_{1}\right\|_{X^{\prime}}\right)},\right.}, \tag{5.4.1}
\end{align*}
$$

where $(\Omega,|\cdot|) /(K,|\cdot|)$ is sufficiently large to contain $\left\{t_{c_{0}^{\prime}, R_{0}^{\prime}}, \ldots, t_{c_{s}^{\prime}, R_{s}^{\prime}}\right\}$ (cf. §1.4). As suggested by the referee, one can prove the second and the third equalities using a $q$-analog of a theorem of Dwork and Robba (cf. [DV04]). One may also observe that, since $\left\|H_{n}(T)\right\|_{X^{\prime}} \geqslant\left|H_{n}(c)\right| \Omega$, for all $c \in X^{\prime}(\Omega)$, then $\operatorname{Ray}\left(Y(x, y), X^{\prime}\right) \leqslant \inf _{c \in X^{\prime}(\Omega)} \operatorname{Ray}(Y(x, y), c)$. The converse of this inequality is proved as follows. By the properties of the Shilow boundary one has $\left\|H_{n}(T)\right\|_{X^{\prime}}=\max _{i=0, \ldots, s^{\prime}}\left|H_{n}\left(t_{c_{i}^{\prime}, R_{i}^{\prime}}\right)\right|$. Hence $\left(\left\|H_{n}(T)\right\|_{X^{\prime}} /\left|[n]_{q}^{!}\right|\right)^{-1 / n}=\min _{i=0, \ldots, s^{\prime}} \mid H_{n}\left(t_{c_{i}^{\prime}, R_{i}^{\prime}}| | /\left|[n]_{q}^{!}\right|^{-1 / n}\right.$, and since 'liminf' commutes with the 'minimum over a finite set', then $\operatorname{Ray}\left(Y(x, y), X^{\prime}\right)=\min _{i=0, \ldots, s^{\prime}} \operatorname{Ray}\left(Y(x, y), t_{c_{i}^{\prime}, R_{i}^{\prime}}\right.$. Now since we have chosen $\Omega$ such that $t_{c_{i}^{\prime}, R_{i}^{\prime}} \in X^{\prime}(\Omega)$, then

$$
\min _{i=0, \ldots, s^{\prime}} \operatorname{Ray}\left(Y(x, y), t_{c_{i}^{\prime}, R_{i}^{\prime}}\right) \geqslant \inf _{c \in X^{\prime}(\Omega)} \operatorname{Ray}(Y(x, y), c) .
$$

This proves the required equalities.
In particular if $X^{\prime}=\mathrm{D}^{+}(c, \rho) \subseteq X$, with $|q-1||c|<\rho \leqslant \rho_{c, X}$, is a $q$-invariant disk, then $\operatorname{Ray}(Y(x, y), c)$ is greater than or equal to

$$
\begin{align*}
\operatorname{Ray}\left(Y(x, y), \mathrm{D}^{+}(c, \rho)\right) & =\min _{c^{\prime} \in \mathrm{D}_{\Omega}^{+}(c, \rho)} \operatorname{Ray}\left(Y(x, y), c^{\prime}\right) \\
& =\operatorname{Ray}\left(Y(x, y), t_{c, \rho}\right) \geqslant \frac{\liminf _{n}\left([n]_{q}^{!}\right)^{1 / n}}{\max \left(\rho^{-1},\left|H_{1}\right|_{(c, \rho)}\right)} . \tag{5.4.2}
\end{align*}
$$

## A. Pulita

Notice that if $|q-1||c|<R_{c}:=\operatorname{Ray}(Y(x, y), c)$, then $Y(x, c) \in M_{n}\left(\mathcal{A}_{\Omega}\left(c, R_{c}\right)\right)$, but $Y(x, c)$ is invertible only in $G L_{n}\left(\mathcal{A}_{\Omega}(c, \widetilde{R})\right)$, with $\widetilde{R}:=\min \left(\rho_{c, X}, \operatorname{Ray}(Y(x, y), c)\right)$ (cf. Lemmas 5.15 and 5.16).

### 5.5 Properties of the generic Taylor solution

The formal matrix solution $Y_{A}(x, y)$ is not always a function in a neighborhood of type $\mathcal{U}_{R}$ of the diagonal of $X \times X$. But if for all $c \in X\left(K^{\text {alg }}\right)$ one has $|q-1 \| c|<R \leqslant \min \left(\rho_{c, X}, \operatorname{Ray}(Y(x, y), c)\right)$, then, by Lemma 5.3, and by the transfer principle (cf. Equation (5.4.2)), $Y_{A}(x, y)$ actually defines an invertible function on $\mathcal{U}_{R}$ (cf. Lemmas 5.15 and 5.16). If $X=\mathrm{D}^{+}\left(c_{0}, R_{0}\right)-\bigcup_{i=1}^{n} \mathrm{D}^{-}\left(c_{i}, R_{i}\right)$, the condition $|q-1||c|<R \leqslant \min \left(\rho_{c, X}, \operatorname{Ray}(Y(x, y), c)\right)$, for all $c \in X\left(K^{\text {alg }}\right)$, implies that

$$
\begin{equation*}
|q-1| \sup \left(R_{0},\left|c_{0}\right|\right)=|q-1| \max _{c \in X}|c|<R \leqslant \min _{c \in X} \rho_{c, X}=\min \left(R_{0}, \ldots, R_{n}\right)=r_{X} \tag{5.5.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

In particular, since $r_{X}=\min \left(R_{0}, \ldots, R_{n}\right) \leqslant \sup \left(\left|c_{0}\right|, R_{0}\right)$, this is possible only if

$$
\begin{equation*}
|q-1|<1, \quad \text { i.e. if } q \in \mathcal{Q}_{1}(X) \tag{5.5.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

Hypothesis 5.14. From now on, without explicit mention to the contrary, we will assume that

$$
\begin{equation*}
q \in \mathcal{Q}_{1}(X) \tag{5.5.3}
\end{equation*}
$$

Lemma 5.15. Let $q \in \mathcal{Q}_{1}(X)-\boldsymbol{\mu}\left(\mathcal{Q}_{1}(X)\right)$. Let $f(x, y)$ be an analytic function in a neighborhood of type $\mathcal{U}_{R} \subset X \times X$ of the diagonal of $X \times X$. Assume that ${ }^{4}$

$$
\begin{equation*}
|q-1| \max \left(\left|c_{0}\right|, R_{0}\right)<R \leqslant r_{X} . \tag{5.5.4}
\end{equation*}
$$

If moreover $f(x, y)$ satisfies $f(x, q y)=a(y) \cdot f(x, y)$, with $a(y) \in \mathcal{H}_{K}(X)^{\times}$, then $f(x, y)$ is invertible.
Proof. Since $f$ is an analytic function, it is sufficient to prove that $f$ has no zeros in $\mathcal{U}_{R}$. We need only show that, for all $c \in X(\Omega)$, the function $g_{c}(y):=f(c, y)$ has no zeros in $\mathrm{D}^{-}(c, R)$. One has $d_{q}\left(g_{c}(y)\right)=h(y) \cdot g_{c}(y)$, with $h(y)=(a(y)-1) /((q-1) y)$. Assume that $g_{c}(\widetilde{c})=0$, for some $\widetilde{c} \in$ $\mathrm{D}^{-}(c, R)=\mathrm{D}^{-}(\widetilde{c}, R)$, then, by Lemma 5.3, $g_{c}(y)=\sum_{n \geqslant 0} a_{k}(y-\widetilde{c})_{q, n}$, with $a_{0}=0$. Since $q \notin \boldsymbol{\mu}(\mathcal{Q})$, we have $[n]_{q} a_{n}=0$ if and only if $a_{n}=0$. Hence, by Remark 5.4 one has $v_{q, \widetilde{c}}\left(d_{q}\left(g_{c}\right)\right)=v_{q, \widetilde{c}}\left(g_{c}\right)-1$. On the other hand, $v_{q, \widetilde{c}}\left(h g_{c}\right) \geqslant v_{q, \widetilde{c}}\left(g_{c}\right)$, which contradicts $d_{q}\left(g_{c}\right)=h g_{c}$.

Lemma 5.16. Let $q \in \mathcal{Q}_{1}(X)-\boldsymbol{\mu}\left(Q_{1}(X)\right)$, and let

$$
\begin{array}{ll}
\sigma_{q}^{x}: f(x, y) \mapsto f(q x, y), & \sigma_{q}^{y}: f(x, y) \mapsto f(x, q y), \\
d_{q}^{x}:=\frac{\sigma_{q}^{x}-1}{(q-1) x}, & d_{q}^{y}:=\frac{\sigma_{q}^{y}-1}{(q-1) y} . \tag{5.5.5}
\end{array}
$$

Suppose that $Y_{A}(x, y)$ converges on $\mathcal{U}_{R}$, with (cf. § 5.5)

$$
\begin{equation*}
|q-1| \max \left(\left|c_{0}\right|, R_{0}\right)<R \leqslant r_{X} . \tag{5.5.6}
\end{equation*}
$$

Then $Y_{A}(x, y)$ is invertible on $\mathcal{U}_{R}$ and satisfies $Y_{A}(x, x)=\operatorname{Id}$ and

$$
\begin{align*}
d_{q}^{y} Y_{A}(x, y) & =-\sigma_{q}^{y}\left(Y_{A}(x, y)\right) \cdot H_{1}(y),  \tag{5.5.7}\\
\sigma_{q}^{y} Y_{A}(x, y) & =Y_{A}(x, y) \cdot A(q, y)^{-1},  \tag{5.5.8}\\
Y_{A}(x, y) \cdot Y_{A}(y, z) & =Y_{A}(x, z),  \tag{5.5.9}\\
Y_{A}(x, y)^{-1} & =Y_{A}(y, x),  \tag{5.5.10}\\
d_{q}^{x} Y_{A}(x, y) & =H_{1}(x) \cdot Y_{A}(x, y),  \tag{5.5.11}\\
\sigma_{q}^{x} Y_{A}(x, y) & =A(q, x) \cdot Y_{A}(x, y) . \tag{5.5.12}
\end{align*}
$$

[^2]Proof. The relation $Y(x, x)=$ Id is evident, while (5.5.7) is easy to compute explicitly, and is equivalent to (5.5.8). Since $Y(x, y)$ converges on $\mathcal{U}_{R}$, (5.5.8) implies that the determinant $d(x, y)$ of $Y(x, y)$ satisfies $d(x, q y)=a(y) d(x, y)$, with $a(y)=\operatorname{det}\left(A(q, y)^{-1}\right) \in \mathcal{H}_{K}(X)^{\times}$. By Lemma 5.15, $d(x, y)$ is then invertible on $\mathcal{U}_{R}$, and hence also $Y(x, y)$ is invertible. By (5.1.9), and since $q \notin \boldsymbol{\mu}(\mathcal{Q})$, the relation $d_{q}^{y}\left(Y(x, y) Y(x, y)^{-1}\right)=0$ gives

$$
\begin{equation*}
d_{q}^{y}\left(Y(x, y)^{-1}\right)=-\sigma_{q}^{y}\left(Y(x, y)^{-1}\right) \cdot d_{q}^{y}(Y(x, y)) \cdot Y(x, y)^{-1} . \tag{5.5.13}
\end{equation*}
$$

Hence, for all $x, y, z$ such that $|x-y|,|z-y|<R$, the relation (5.5.13) together with relation (5.5.7) give $d_{q}^{y}\left(Y(x, y) \cdot Y(z, y)^{-1}\right)=0$. Since $q \notin \boldsymbol{\mu}(\mathcal{Q})$, this implies, by Lemma 5.3, that the function $Y(x, y) Y(z, y)^{-1}$ does not depend on $y$. Specializing for $y=x$ and $y=z$, one finds $Y(x, z)=$ $Y(z, x)^{-1}$ and $Y(x, y) \cdot Y(y, z)=Y(x, z)$. Then, by the above expression for $d_{q}^{x}\left(Y(y, x)^{-1}\right)=$ $d_{q}^{x}(Y(x, y))$, the relations (5.5.11) and (5.5.12) follow from (5.5.10) and (5.5.7).
5.5.1 The case $|q-1|=1,|q|=1$. If for a $c \in X$ one has $|q-1 \| c| \geqslant \operatorname{Ray}\left(Y_{A(q, T)}(x, y), c\right)$, then Lemma 5.16 does not apply (cf. [DV04, § 15]). It may happen (cf. Remark 7.12) that there exists a (smallest) $k_{0} \geqslant 0$ such that condition (5.5.6) holds for $q^{k_{0}}$ instead of $q$, and for $Y_{A\left(q^{k_{0}}, T\right)}(x, y)$ instead of $Y_{A(q, T)}(x, y)$. There then exists a Taylor solution $Y_{c} \in M_{n}\left(\mathcal{A}_{\Omega}(c, R)\right)$ of the iterated system $\sigma_{q^{k_{0}}}\left(Y_{c}\right)=A\left(q^{k_{0}}, T\right) Y_{c}$. In this case, for all $c \in X(\Omega)$, we can recover a solution $Y^{\text {big }}$ of the system $\sigma_{q}\left(Y^{\mathrm{big}}\right)=A(q, T) Y^{\mathrm{big}}$ itself in the algebra of analytic functions over the disjoint union of disks $\bigcup_{i=0}^{k_{0}-1} \mathrm{D}^{-}\left(q^{i} c, R\right)$. Indeed $\sigma_{q}$ acts on the algebra $\prod_{i \in \mathbb{Z} / k_{0} \mathbb{Z}} M_{n}\left(\mathcal{A}_{K}\left(q^{i} c, R\right)\right)$ by $\sigma_{q}\left(\left(M_{q^{i} c}(T)\right)_{i \in \mathbb{Z} / k_{0} \mathbb{Z}}\right)=\left(M_{q^{i+1} c}(q T)\right)_{i \in \mathbb{Z} / k_{0} \mathbb{Z}}$, and so one has

$$
\begin{equation*}
Y^{\mathrm{big}}(T)=\left(Y_{q^{i} c}^{\mathrm{big}}(T)\right)_{i}:=\left(A\left(q^{i}, q^{-i} T\right) \cdot Y_{c}\left(q^{-i} T\right)\right)_{i \in \mathbb{Z} / k_{0} \mathbb{Z}} . \tag{5.5.14}
\end{equation*}
$$

In fact $A\left(q^{i+1}, q^{-i} T\right)=A(q, T) A\left(q^{i}, q^{-i} T\right)$. This and related matters are very well explained in [DV04].
5.5.2 Notice that the relations of Lemma 5.16 hold for $Y_{A}(x, y)$ as a function on $\mathcal{U}_{R}$, and not for $Y^{\mathrm{big}}(T)$ (cf. (5.5.14)). In other words the expression $Y_{A}^{\mathrm{big}}(x, y)$ has no meaning if $|x-y| \geqslant R$. In particular the expression (5.5.9), which is the main tool of the propagation theorem (Theorem 7.7), holds only if $|x-y|,|z-y|<R$.
5.5.3 The case of a root of unity. If $q \in \boldsymbol{\mu}(\mathcal{Q})$ is a root of unity, then even when a solution $Y \in G L_{n}\left(\mathcal{A}_{\Omega}(c, R)\right)$ exists, the radius is not defined since we may have another solution with different radius (cf. Example 5.17 below). For this reason, the radius of convergence of the system (5.3.8) will be not defined if $q \in \boldsymbol{\mu}(\mathcal{Q})$.

Example 5.17. Let $q=\xi$ be a $p$ th root of unity, with $\xi \neq 1$. The solutions of the unit object at $t^{p} \in \Omega$ are the functions $y \in \mathcal{A}_{\Omega}\left(t^{p}, R\right)$ such that $y(\xi T)=y(T)$. Every function in $T^{p}$ has this property. For example the family of functions $\left\{y_{\alpha}:=\exp \left(\alpha\left(T^{p}-t^{p}\right)\right)\right\}_{\alpha \in \Omega}$ is such that for different values of $\alpha$ one has different radii.

### 5.6 Taylor solutions of ( $\sigma_{q}, \delta_{q}$ )-modules

In this subsection $q$ may be a root of unity. We preserve the previous notation. We consider now a system (the notion of the solution of such a system has been defined in § 3.2):

$$
\begin{align*}
\sigma_{q}(Y) & =A(q, T) \cdot Y, & & A(q, T) \in G L_{n}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)\right) \\
\delta_{q}(Y) & =G(q, T) \cdot Y, & & G(q, T) \in \quad M_{n}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)\right) . \tag{5.6.1}
\end{align*}
$$

It can happen that a solution of $\sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}}$ is not a solution of $\delta_{q}^{\mathrm{M}}$ as shown by the following example.

## A. Pulita

Example 5.18. Suppose that $q \in \mathrm{D}^{-}(1,1)$ is not a root of unity. Let $X:=\mathrm{D}^{+}\left(0,|p|^{1 /(p-1)}\right)$, $A(q, T):=\exp ((q-1) T) \in \mathcal{H}_{K}(X)^{\times}, G(q, T):=0$. Let $c=0$, and $R<|p|^{1 /(p-1)}$. Then every solution $y(T) \in \mathcal{A}_{K}(0, R)$ of the operator $\sigma_{q}-A(q, T)$ is of the form $y(T)=\lambda \cdot \exp (T)$, with $\lambda \in K$. If $\delta_{q}(y)=0$, then $y=0$. Hence, the $\left(\sigma_{q}, \delta_{q}\right)$-module defined by $A(q, T)$ and $G(q, T)$ has no (non-trivial) solutions in $\mathcal{A}_{K}(0, R)$.

To guarantee the existence of solutions we need a compatibility condition between $\sigma_{q}$ and $\delta_{q}$, which should be written explicitly in terms of matrices of $\sigma_{q}^{n}$ and $\delta_{1}^{n}$. This obstruction will not appear in the sequel of the paper since this condition is automatically satisfied by analytic $\sigma$-modules (cf. Lemma 5.19). This will follow from the fact that a solution $\alpha: \mathrm{M} \rightarrow \mathcal{A}_{\Omega}(c, R)$ is continuous (see the proof of Lemma 5.19). Observe that Lemma 5.19 below is not a formal consequence of the previous theory. Indeed, by Definition 3.2, the general $(\sigma, \delta)$-algebra C has the discrete topology, hence the morphism $\alpha: \mathrm{M} \rightarrow \mathrm{C}$ defining the solution is not continuous in general.

Lemma 5.19. Let $U \subseteq \mathcal{Q}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)\right)$ be an open subset, and let M be an analytic ( $\sigma, \delta$ )-module on $U$, representing the family of equations $\left\{\sigma_{q}(Y)=A(q, T) \cdot Y\right\}_{q \in U}$, with $A(q, T) \in G L_{n}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)\right.$ ), for all $q \in U$. Let $Y_{c}(T) \in G L_{n}\left(\mathcal{A}_{\Omega}(c, R)\right),|q-1||c|<R \leqslant \rho_{c, X}$, be a simultaneous solution of every equation of this family. Then $Y_{c}(T)$ is also solution of the equation

$$
\begin{equation*}
\delta_{q}(Y)=G(q, T) \cdot Y \tag{5.6.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $G(q, T):=q(d / d q)(A(q, T))(c f .(2.4 .5))$. Hence $Y_{c}(T)$ is a solution of the differential equation defined in § 2.4.1,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\delta_{1}\left(Y_{c}(T)\right)=G(1, T) \cdot Y_{c}(T), \tag{5.6.3}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $G(1, T)=G\left(q, q^{-1} T\right) \cdot A\left(q, q^{-1} T\right)^{-1} \in M_{n}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)\right)(c f .(2.2 .7))$.
Proof. In terms of modules, the columns of the matrix $Y_{c}(T)$ correspond to $\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)$-linear maps $\alpha: \mathrm{M} \rightarrow \mathcal{A}_{\Omega}(c, R)$, verifying $\sigma_{q} \circ \alpha=\alpha \circ \sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}}$, for all $q \in U$ (cf. §3.2.1). We must show that such an $\alpha$ also commutes with $\delta_{q}$. This follows immediately by the continuity of $\alpha$. Indeed, the inclusion $\mathcal{H}_{K}(X) \rightarrow \mathcal{A}_{\Omega}(c, R)$ is continuous, and hence every $\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)$-linear map $\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)^{n} \rightarrow \mathcal{A}_{\Omega}(c, R)$ is continuous.

### 5.7 Twisted Taylor formula for $(\sigma, \delta)$-modules, and rough estimate of radius

Let $X$ be a $q$-invariant affinoid. Let

$$
D_{q}:=\sigma_{q} \circ \frac{d}{d T}=\lim _{q^{\prime} \rightarrow q} \frac{\sigma_{q^{\prime}}-\sigma_{q}}{T\left(q^{\prime}-q\right)}=\frac{1}{q T} \cdot \delta_{q}
$$

For all $q \in \mathcal{Q}(X)$ and all $f(T) \in \mathcal{H}_{K}(X)$, one has

$$
\begin{align*}
\mathrm{D}_{q}(f \cdot g) & =\sigma_{q}(f) \cdot \mathrm{D}_{q}(g)+\mathrm{D}_{q}(f) \cdot \sigma_{q}(g),  \tag{5.7.1}\\
\left(d / d T \circ \sigma_{q}\right) & =q \cdot\left(\sigma_{q} \circ d / d T\right),  \tag{5.7.2}\\
\mathrm{D}_{q}^{n} & =q^{n(n-1) / 2} \cdot \sigma_{q}^{n} \circ(d / d T)^{n},  \tag{5.7.3}\\
\left\|\mathrm{D}_{q}^{n}(f(T))\right\|_{X} & \leqslant \frac{|n!|}{r_{X}^{n}} \cdot\|f(T)\|_{X}(\text { cf. Lemma 1.9 }) . \tag{5.7.4}
\end{align*}
$$

Hence, for all $c \in K$,

$$
\mathrm{D}_{q}^{n}(T-c)^{i}=\frac{i!}{(i-n)!} \cdot q^{n(n-1) / 2} \cdot\left(q^{n} T-c\right)^{i-n}
$$

if $n \leqslant i$, and $\mathrm{D}_{q}^{n}(T-c)^{i}=0$ if $n>i$. This shows that if

$$
f(T):=\sum_{i \geqslant 0} a_{i} \cdot \frac{(T-c)^{i}}{(i!) \cdot q^{i(i-1) / 2}} \in \mathcal{A}_{\Omega}(c, R)
$$

is a formal series, with $|q-1||c|<R \leqslant \rho_{c, X}$, then $a_{n}=\mathrm{D}_{q}^{n}(f)\left(c / q^{n}\right)$, and the usual Taylor formula can be written as

$$
\begin{equation*}
f(T)=\sum_{n \geqslant 0} \mathrm{D}_{q}^{n}(f)\left(c / q^{n}\right) \cdot \frac{(T-c)^{n}}{(n!) \cdot q^{n(n-1) / 2}} . \tag{5.7.5}
\end{equation*}
$$

The following proposition gives the analog of the classical rough estimate for differential and $q$-difference equations (cf. [Chr83, 4.1.2] and [DV04, 4.3]).
Proposition 5.20. Let $c \in X(\Omega)$. Assume that the system (5.6.1) has a Taylor solution $Y_{c} \in$ $M_{n}\left(\mathcal{A}_{\Omega}\left(c, R_{c}\right)\right)$, with $|q-1||c|<R_{c} \leqslant \rho_{c, X}$. For all $q$-invariant sub-affinoid $X^{\prime} \subseteq X$, containing $\mathrm{D}^{+}(c,|q-1||c|)$, one has

$$
\begin{equation*}
R_{c} \geqslant \frac{|p|^{1 /(p-1)}}{\max \left(r_{X^{\prime}}^{-1}\|A(q, T)\|_{X^{\prime}},\|G(q, T) / q T\|_{X^{\prime}}\right)} \tag{5.7.6}
\end{equation*}
$$

In particular if $X^{\prime}$ is a disk $\mathrm{D}^{+}(c, \rho)$, with $|q-1||c| \leqslant \rho \leqslant \rho_{c, X}$, then

$$
\begin{equation*}
R_{c} \geqslant \frac{|p|^{1 /(p-1)} \cdot \rho}{\max \left(|A(q, T)|_{(c, \rho)},|G(q, T)|_{(c, \rho)} / \max (1,|c| / \rho)\right)} . \tag{5.7.7}
\end{equation*}
$$

Proof. The matrix $Y_{c}(T)$ satisfies $\sigma_{q}^{n}\left(Y_{c}(T)\right)=A_{[n]}(q, T) \cdot Y_{c}(T)$, and $D_{q}^{n}\left(Y_{c}(T)\right)=F_{[n]}(q, T) \cdot Y_{c}(T)$, where $F_{[0]}=\mathrm{Id}=A_{[0]}, A_{[1]}:=A(q, T), F_{[1]}:=(1 / q T) G(q, T)$, and

$$
\begin{align*}
A_{[n]} & :=\sigma_{q}^{n-1}\left(A_{[1]}\right) \cdots \sigma_{q}\left(A_{[1]}\right) \cdot A_{[1]},  \tag{5.7.8}\\
F_{[n+1]} & :=\sigma_{q}\left(F_{[n]}\right) \cdot F_{[1]}+D_{q}\left(F_{[n]}\right) \cdot A_{[1]} . \tag{5.7.9}
\end{align*}
$$

Hence one has

$$
\begin{equation*}
Y_{c}(T):=\sum_{i \geqslant 0} F_{[n]}\left(c / q^{n}\right) \frac{(T-c)^{n}}{(n!) \cdot q^{n(n-1) / 2}}, \tag{5.7.10}
\end{equation*}
$$

which is a hybrid between the usual Taylor formula and the Taylor formula for $q$-difference equations. Inequalities (5.7.6) then follow from the inequality

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left|F_{[n]}\left(c / q^{n}\right)\right|_{\Omega} \leqslant\left\|F_{[n]}\right\|_{X^{\prime}} \leqslant \max \left(\left\|F_{[1]}\right\|_{X^{\prime}}, \frac{1}{r_{X^{\prime}}} \cdot\left\|A_{[1]}\right\|_{X^{\prime}}\right)^{n} . \tag{5.7.11}
\end{equation*}
$$

If $X^{\prime}=\mathrm{D}^{+}(c, \rho)$, then the last term is equal to

$$
\frac{1}{\rho^{n}} \cdot \max \left(\frac{|G(q, T)|_{(c, \rho)}}{\max (1,|c| / \rho)},|A(q, T)|_{(c, \rho)}\right)^{n}
$$

Indeed $r_{\mathrm{D}^{+}(c, \rho)}=\rho, F_{[1]}=(1 / q T) G(q, T)$, and $|T|_{(c, \rho)}=|(T-c)+c|_{(c, \rho)}=\max (\rho,|c|)$, hence

$$
\left|F_{[1]}\right|_{(c, \rho)}=\frac{1}{|q| \max (|c|, \rho)} \cdot|G(q, T)|_{(c, \rho)}
$$

and $|q|=1$.

## 6. Generic radius of convergence and solvability

Definition 6.1 (Generic radius of convergence). Let $q \in \mathcal{Q}(X)$ (respectively $q \in \mathcal{Q}(X)-\boldsymbol{\mu}(\mathcal{Q})$ ), let $c \in X\left(K^{\text {alg }}\right)$, and let $\mathrm{D}^{+}(c, \rho),|q-1 \| c|<\rho \leqslant \rho_{c, X}$, be a $q$-invariant disk. Let M be the $\left(\sigma_{q}, \delta_{q}\right)$-module (respectively $\sigma_{q}$-module) defined by the system (5.6.1) (respectively (5.3.8)). Let $R_{t_{c, \rho}}:=\operatorname{Ray}\left(Y(x, y), t_{c, \rho}\right)=\operatorname{Ray}\left(Y(x, y),|\cdot|_{(c, \rho)}\right)$ be the radius of convergence ${ }^{5}$ of $Y_{A(q, T)}\left(T, t_{c, \rho}\right)$.

[^3]
## A. Pulita

Assume that ${ }^{6}$

$$
\begin{equation*}
|q-1|\left|t_{c, \rho}\right|<R_{t_{c, \rho}} . \tag{6.0.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

We define the $(c, \rho)$-generic radius of convergence of M to be the real number

$$
\begin{equation*}
\operatorname{Ray}\left(\mathrm{M},|\cdot|_{c, \rho}\right):=\min \left(R_{t_{c, \rho}}, \rho_{c, X}\right)>|q-1||c| . \tag{6.0.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

6.0.1 The assumption (6.0.1) ensures that the disk of convergence of $Y(x, y)$ at $y=t_{c, \rho}$ is $q$-invariant. The bound $\operatorname{Ray}\left(\mathrm{M},|\cdot|_{c, \rho}\right) \leqslant \rho_{c, X}$ ensures that $Y(x, y)$ is invertible in the disk $\mathrm{D}^{-}\left(t_{c, \rho}, R\right)$, for all $0<R \leqslant \operatorname{Ray}\left(\mathrm{M},\left.|\cdot|\right|_{c, \rho}\right)$ (cf. Lemma 5.15). We recall that $\left|t_{c, \rho}\right|=\min (|c|, \rho)$, and that $\|\cdot\|_{\mathrm{D}^{+}(c, \rho)}=\max _{y_{0} \in \mathrm{D}_{K^{\text {alg }}}^{+}(c, \rho)}|\cdot|_{y_{0}}$. Hence, by the transfer principle (cf. $\S 5.4$ ), one has

$$
\begin{equation*}
R_{t c, \rho}:=\operatorname{Ray}\left(Y(x, y), t_{c, \rho}\right)=\operatorname{Ray}\left(Y(x, y), \mathrm{D}^{+}(c, \rho)\right)=\min _{y_{0} \in \mathrm{D}_{K^{\text {alg }}(c, \rho)}^{+}} \operatorname{Ray}\left(Y(x, y), y_{0}\right) . \tag{6.0.3}
\end{equation*}
$$

The number $\operatorname{Ray}\left(\mathrm{M},|\cdot|_{(c, \rho)}\right)$ is invariant under change of basis in M, while the number $R_{t_{c, \rho}}=$ $\operatorname{Ray}\left(Y(x, y),|\cdot|_{(c, \rho)}\right)$ depends on the choice of basis. Observe that Ray $\left(\mathrm{M},|\cdot|_{(c, \rho)}\right)$ depends on the affinoid $X$, and on the semi-norm $|\cdot|_{(c, \rho)}$ defined by $t_{c, \rho}$, but not on the particular choice of $t_{c, \rho}$ (cf. § 1.4.1).

Definition 6.2 (Solvability). Let M be a $\sigma_{q}$-module (respectively a $\left(\sigma_{q}, \delta_{q}\right)$-module) on $\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)$. We will say that M is solvable at $t_{c, \rho}$ if

$$
\begin{equation*}
\operatorname{Ray}\left(\mathrm{M},|\cdot|_{(c, \rho)}\right)=\rho_{c, X} \tag{6.0.4}
\end{equation*}
$$

6.0.2 Continuity and log-concavity of the radius. Notice that every point $|\cdot|_{*}$ in the Berkovich space associated to $X$ is of the form $|\cdot|_{c, \rho}$, for a suitable $\rho \geqslant 0$, and for a point $c$ in $X(L)$, where $(L,|\cdot|) /(K,|\cdot|)$ is a sufficiently large extension of complete valued fields. One may verify that $|\cdot|_{(c, \rho)} \mapsto \operatorname{Ray}\left(\mathrm{M},|\cdot|_{(c, \rho)}\right)$ is a well defined function on the Berkovich space (i.e. the radius does not depend on the chosen $c$, but only on $|\cdot|_{*}$ ). In a recent preprint [BDV07] it has been proved that the function $|\cdot|_{*} \mapsto \operatorname{Ray}\left(\mathrm{M},|\cdot|_{*}\right)$ is continuous on the Berkovich space. We refer to [BDV07] for a very inspiring treatment to this subject.

We notice that this generalizes a previous statement [CD94] proving, for all $c \in X(L)$, the continuity of the function $\rho \mapsto \operatorname{Ray}\left(\mathrm{M},|\cdot|_{c, \rho}\right)$.

Let now $(L,|\cdot|) /(K,|\cdot|)$ be any extension of complete valued fields. Let $c \in X(L)$. The function $\rho \mapsto \operatorname{Ray}\left(\mathrm{M},|\cdot|_{c, \rho}\right)$ defined on $\left[0, \rho_{c, X}\right]$ is log-concave (cf. Definition 1.4), and it can be proved that it is piecewise log-affine. This follows essentially by the definition of the radius (cf. (5.3.10)), and by Lemma 1.6.

### 6.1 Solvability over an annulus and over the Robba ring

Let $\mathrm{B}:=\mathcal{A}_{K}(I)$, with $\left.I=\right] r_{1}, r_{2}\left[\right.$, and let M be a $\sigma_{q}$-module (respectively a ( $\left.\sigma_{q}, \delta_{q}\right)$-module) on $\mathcal{A}_{K}(I)$. For all $c \in K,|c| \in I$, one has $t_{c,|c|}=t_{0,|c|}$. For all affinoid $X \subseteq \mathcal{C}(I)$ containing the disk $\mathrm{D}^{-}(c,|c|)$ one has $\rho_{c, X}=|c|$. Then the norm $|\cdot|_{c,|c|}: \mathcal{A}_{K}(I) \longrightarrow \mathbb{R} \geqslant$ and the generic radius Ray $\left(\mathrm{M},|\cdot|_{(c,|c|)}\right)$ do not depend on the choice of $c$ or the affinoid $X$, but only on $|c|$. Hence, for all $\rho \in I$, we choose an arbitrary $c \in \Omega$, with $|c|=\rho \in I$, and we set

$$
\begin{equation*}
t_{\rho}:=t_{c, \rho} \quad \text { and } \quad \operatorname{Ray}(\mathrm{M}, \rho):=\operatorname{Ray}\left(\mathrm{M},|\cdot|_{(c, \rho)}\right) . \tag{6.1.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

To define the radius we need the assumption $|q-1|\left|t_{\rho}\right|<\rho_{t_{\rho}, X}=\rho$ (cf. Definition 6.1).

[^4]Since $\left|t_{\rho}\right|=\rho$, this assumption is equivalent to

$$
\begin{equation*}
|q-1|<1 \tag{6.1.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

Definition 6.3 (Solvability at $\rho$ ). Let $q \in \mathcal{Q}_{1}-\boldsymbol{\mu}\left(\mathcal{Q}_{1}\right)$ (cf. (2.0.2)). Let M be a $\sigma_{q}$-module on $\mathcal{A}_{K}(I)$. We will say that M is solvable at $\rho \in I$ if

$$
\begin{equation*}
\operatorname{Ray}(\mathrm{M}, \rho)=\rho . \tag{6.1.3}
\end{equation*}
$$

6.1.1 Solvability over $\mathcal{R}_{K}$ or $\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}$. Let $q \in \mathcal{Q}_{1}-\boldsymbol{\mu}\left(\mathcal{Q}_{1}\right)$. Let M be a $\sigma_{q}$-module over $\mathcal{R}_{K}$. By definition M comes, by scalar extension, from a module $\mathrm{M}_{\varepsilon_{1}}$ defined on an annulus $\mathcal{C}(] 1-\varepsilon_{1}, 1[)$. If $\varepsilon_{2}>0$, and if $\mathrm{M}_{\varepsilon_{2}}$ is another module on $\mathcal{C}(] 1-\varepsilon_{2}, 1[)$ satisfying $\mathrm{M}_{\varepsilon_{2}} \otimes_{\mathcal{A}_{K}\left(11-\varepsilon_{2}, 1\right]} \mathcal{R}_{K} \xrightarrow{\sim} \mathrm{M}$, then there exists an $\varepsilon_{3} \leqslant \min \left(\varepsilon_{1}, \varepsilon_{2}\right)$ such that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathrm{M}_{\varepsilon_{1}} \otimes \mathcal{A}_{K}(] 1-\varepsilon_{3}, 1[) \xrightarrow{\sim} \mathrm{M}_{\varepsilon_{2}} \otimes \mathcal{A}_{K}(] 1-\varepsilon_{3}, 1[) . \tag{6.1.4}
\end{equation*}
$$

Hence the limit $\lim _{\rho \rightarrow 1^{-}} \operatorname{Ray}\left(\mathrm{M}_{\varepsilon}, \rho\right)$ is independent of the choice of the module $\mathrm{M}_{\varepsilon}$.
Definition 6.4. Let $q \in \mathcal{Q}_{1}-\boldsymbol{\mu}\left(\mathcal{Q}_{1}\right)$, and let $|q-1|<r \leqslant 1$. We define

$$
\begin{equation*}
\sigma_{q}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}\right)^{[r]}, \tag{6.1.5}
\end{equation*}
$$

as the full subcategory of $\sigma_{q}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}\right)$ whose objects satisfy

$$
\begin{equation*}
\operatorname{Ray}(\mathrm{M}, 1) \geqslant r \quad(r>|q-1|) \tag{6.1.6}
\end{equation*}
$$

as illustrated below in the log-graphic of the function $\log (\rho) \mapsto \log (R a y(\mathrm{M}, \rho) / \rho)$ (cf. Definition 1.4).


Objects in $\sigma_{q}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}\right)^{[1]}$ will be called solvable.
Definition 6.5. Let $q \in \mathcal{Q}_{1}-\boldsymbol{\mu}\left(\mathcal{Q}_{1}\right)$, and let $|q-1| \leqslant r \leqslant 1$. We define

$$
\begin{equation*}
\sigma_{q}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{R}_{K}\right)^{[r]} \tag{6.1.7}
\end{equation*}
$$

as the full subcategory of $\sigma_{q^{-}} \operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{R}_{K}\right)$ formed by objects M satisfying $\lim _{\rho \rightarrow 1^{-}} \operatorname{Ray}(\mathrm{M}, \rho) \geqslant r$, and there exists $\varepsilon_{q}>0$ such that $\operatorname{Ray}(\mathrm{M}, \rho)>|q-1|$, for all $\left.\rho \in\right] 1-\varepsilon_{q}, 1[$. There are two possible cases, $r>|q-1|$ and $r=|q-1|$, as illustrated in the following pictures.


Objects in $\sigma_{q}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{R}_{K}\right)^{[1]}$ will be called solvable.
Remark 6.6. Notice that in Definition 6.4 the existence of $\varepsilon_{q}>0$ such that Ray $(\mathrm{M}, \rho)>|q-1|$, for all $\rho \in] 1-\varepsilon_{q}, 1+\varepsilon_{q}[$ is automatically verified since one assumes $r>|q-1|$.

## A. Pulita

6.1.2 Analogous definitions for $\left(\sigma_{q}, \delta_{q}\right)$-modules. In the case of $\left(\sigma_{q}, \delta_{q}\right)$-modules, the generic radius of convergence is defined even if $q$ is a root of unity. We then give analogous definitions of $\left(\sigma_{q}, \delta_{q}\right)-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B})^{[r]}$, for $\mathrm{B}:=\mathcal{R}_{K}$ or $\mathrm{B}:=\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}$, without any restrictions on $q$.

### 6.2 Generic radius for discrete and analytic objects over $\mathcal{R}_{K}$ and $\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}$

In this section $\mathrm{B}=\mathcal{R}_{K}$ or $\mathrm{B}=\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}$.
Definition 6.7. For all $\varepsilon>0$ let

$$
I_{\varepsilon}:= \begin{cases}] 1-\varepsilon, 1[, & \text { if } \mathrm{B}=\mathcal{R}_{K},  \tag{6.2.1}\\ ] 1-\varepsilon, 1+\varepsilon[, & \text { if } \mathrm{B}=\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger} .\end{cases}
$$

Definition 6.8. For all subsets $S \subseteq \mathrm{D}^{-}(1,1)=\mathcal{Q}_{1}$, for all $0<\tau<1$, we set

$$
\begin{equation*}
S_{\tau}:=S \cap \mathrm{D}^{-}(1, \tau) . \tag{6.2.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

Definition 6.9. Let $0<r \leqslant 1$. Let $S \subseteq \mathrm{D}^{-}(1,1), S^{\circ} \neq \emptyset$. We denote by

$$
\begin{equation*}
\sigma-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B})_{S}^{[r]} \tag{6.2.3}
\end{equation*}
$$

the full subcategory of $\sigma-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B})_{S}$ whose objects M have the following properties.
(i) The restriction of M to every $q \in S$ belongs to $\sigma_{q}-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B})^{[r]}$
(ii) For all $\tau$ such that $0<\tau<r$, there exists $\varepsilon_{\tau}>0$ such that the restriction $\operatorname{Res}_{\left\langle S_{\tau}\right\rangle}^{\langle S\rangle}(\mathrm{M})$ comes, by scalar extension, from an object

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathrm{M}_{\varepsilon_{\tau}} \in \sigma-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{A}_{K}\left(I_{\varepsilon_{\tau}}\right)\right)_{S_{\tau}}^{\text {disc }} \tag{6.2.4}
\end{equation*}
$$

such that, for all $\rho \in I_{\varepsilon_{\tau}}$, and for all $q, q^{\prime} \in S_{\tau}$, one has (cf. (5.3.9))

$$
\begin{equation*}
Y_{A(q, T)}\left(T, t_{\rho}\right)=Y_{A\left(q^{\prime}, T\right)}\left(T, t_{\rho}\right) . \tag{6.2.5}
\end{equation*}
$$

Objects in $\sigma_{q}-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B})_{S}^{[1]}$ will be called solvable.
Example 6.10. This example justifies the condition (i) given in the preceding definition. Let $r:=$ $\omega:=|p|^{1 /(p-1)}$, and let $S=\mathrm{D}^{-}(1, \omega)$. Let M be the discrete $\sigma$-module over the Robba ring defined by the family of equations $\left\{\sigma_{q}-A(q, T)\right\}_{q \in S}$, where $A(q, T):=\exp \left(\left(q^{-1}-1\right) T^{-1}\right)$. Then $Y(x, y):=$ $\exp \left(x^{-1}-y^{-1}\right)$ is the simultaneous solution of every equation of this family. Observe that $A(q, T) \in$ $\mathcal{R}_{K}$ if and only if $\left|q^{-1}-1\right|<\omega$, but if $|q-1|$ tends to $\omega^{-}$, then the matrices $A(q, T)$ do not all belong to the same annulus. Indeed $A(q, T) \in \mathcal{A}_{K}\left(I_{\varepsilon}\right)$ if and only if $\left|q^{-1}-1\right|<\omega(1-\varepsilon)$.
Remark 6.11. Condition (i) implicitly implies that $S \subseteq \mathrm{D}^{-}(1, r)$ if $\mathrm{B}=\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}$ (cf. Definition 6.4), and $S \subseteq \mathrm{D}^{+}(1, r)$ if $\mathrm{B}=\mathcal{R}_{K}(\mathrm{cf}$ Definition 6.5).
6.2.1 Analogous definitions for $\left(\sigma_{q}, \delta_{q}\right)$-modules. One defines analogously $(\sigma, \delta)-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B})_{S}^{[r]}$, but without restrictions on $S \subseteq \mathrm{D}^{-}(1, r)$, as the subcategory of $(\sigma, \delta)-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B})_{S}$, whose objects verify conditions (i) and (ii), in which equation (6.2.5) is replaced by (cf. definitions (5.3.1) and (5.3.9))

$$
\begin{equation*}
Y_{G(1, T)}\left(T, t_{\rho}\right)=Y_{A(q, T)}\left(T, t_{\rho}\right), \tag{6.2.6}
\end{equation*}
$$

for all $\rho \in I_{\varepsilon_{\tau}}$, and all $q \in S_{\tau}$.

## 7. The propagation theorem

### 7.1 Taylor admissible modules

Definition 7.1 (Taylor admissible discrete modules on $S$ ). Let $X:=\mathrm{D}^{+}\left(c_{0}, R_{0}\right)-\bigcup_{i=1}^{n} \mathrm{D}^{-}\left(c_{i}, R_{i}\right)$ be an affinoid, and let $S \subseteq \mathcal{Q}_{1}(X)$ be a subset with $S^{\circ} \neq \emptyset$ (cf. (2.0.3)). Let (M, $\sigma^{\mathrm{M}}$ ) be a discrete
$\sigma$-module defined by the family of equations

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\{\sigma_{q}-A(q, T)\right\}_{q \in S}, \quad A(q, T) \in G L_{n}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)\right), \quad \forall q \in S . \tag{7.1.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

We will say that $\left(\mathrm{M}, \sigma^{\mathrm{M}}\right)$ is Taylor admissible on $X$, with generic radius greater than $r$, if:
(1) one has $S \subseteq \mathrm{D}^{-}\left(1, r / \max \left(\left|c_{0}\right|, R_{0}\right)\right)$;
(2) there exists a matrix $Y(x, y)$, convergent in $\mathcal{U}_{R}$ (cf. (5.3.3)), with $R \geqslant r$ satisfying, for all $q \in S$, the condition (5.5.1), that is

$$
\begin{equation*}
r \leqslant R \leqslant r_{X} \tag{7.1.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

(3) $Y(x, y)$ is a simultaneous solution of every equation of the family (7.1.1).

The full subcategory of $\sigma$ - $\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)\right)_{S}^{\text {disc }}$ whose objects are Taylor admissible, with generic radius greater than $r$, will be denoted by

$$
\begin{equation*}
\sigma-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)\right)_{S}^{[r]} \tag{7.1.3}
\end{equation*}
$$

Moreover we set

$$
\begin{equation*}
\sigma-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)\right)_{S}^{\operatorname{adm}}:=\bigcup_{r} \sigma-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)\right)_{S}^{[r]} \tag{7.1.4}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $r \leqslant r_{X}$ runs in the set of real numbers such that $S \subseteq \mathrm{D}^{-}\left(1, r / \max \left(\left|c_{0}\right|, R_{0}\right)\right)$. We define analogously the categories $(\sigma, \delta)-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)\right)_{S}^{[r]}$ and $(\sigma, \delta)-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)\right)_{S}^{\operatorname{adm}}$ of admissible $(\sigma, \delta)$ modules on $S$. Namely the condition $S^{\circ} \neq \emptyset$ is suppressed, and if ( $\mathrm{M}, \sigma^{\mathrm{M}}, \delta_{1}^{\mathrm{M}}$ ) is a discrete $(\sigma, \delta)$ module on $S$ defined by a system of equations (cf. (3.2.4)), then the Taylor solution $Y_{G(1, T)}(x, y)$ (cf. (5.3.1)) of the differential equation defined by $\delta_{1}^{\mathrm{M}}$ satisfies (7.1.2), and moreover is simultaneously a solution of every equation defined by $\sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}}$, for all $q \in S$.
7.1.1 Taylor admissibility over $\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}(X)$. We define

$$
\begin{equation*}
\sigma-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}(X)\right)_{S}^{[r]} \quad\left(\text { respectively }(\sigma, \delta)-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}(X)\right)_{S}^{[r]}\right) \tag{7.1.5}
\end{equation*}
$$

as the full subcategory of $\sigma-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}(X)\right)_{S}$ (respectively $\left.(\sigma, \delta)-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}(X)\right)_{S}\right)$ formed by objects whose restriction belongs to $\sigma-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)\right)_{S}^{[r]}\left(\right.$ respectively $\left.(\sigma, \delta)-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)\right)_{S}^{[r]}\right)$.
Remark 7.2. If $X=\{|T|=1\}, \mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}(X)=\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}($ cf. (1.2.4)), this definition is equivalent to Definition 6.9.
7.1.2 Taylor admissibility over $\mathcal{R}_{K}$. We preserve the notation of $\S$ 6.2.

Definition 7.3. We will say that an object is Taylor admissible over an annulus $\mathcal{C}(I)$ if its restriction to every sub-annulus $\mathcal{C}(J)$, with $J$ compact, $J \subseteq I$, is Taylor admissible (cf. Definition 7.1).

One defines Taylor admissibility over $\mathcal{R}_{K}$ by reducing to the case of modules over a single annulus $\mathcal{C}\left(I_{\varepsilon}\right)$, for some $\varepsilon>0$ sufficiently close to 0 . One finds in this way exactly Definition 6.9.
Definition 7.4. Let $S \subseteq \mathrm{D}^{-}(1,1)$, with $S^{\circ} \neq \emptyset$. Let $\tau_{S}:=\sup _{q \in S}|q-1|$. We set

$$
\begin{equation*}
\sigma-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{R}_{K}\right)_{S}^{\operatorname{adm}}:=\sigma-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{R}_{K}\right)_{S}^{[\tau \tau]} \tag{7.1.6}
\end{equation*}
$$

We give the same definition for $(\sigma, \delta)$-modules, without assuming that $S^{\circ} \neq \emptyset:(\sigma, \delta)-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{R}_{K}\right)_{S}^{\text {adm }}:=$ $\left.(\sigma, \delta)-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{R}_{K}\right)\right)_{S}^{\left[\tau_{s}\right]}$.

### 7.2 Propagation theorem

Remark 7.5. We preserve the notation of Definition 7.1. If M is Taylor admissible on $X$, then, in particular, M is trivialized by $\mathcal{A}_{K}(c, R)$, for all $c \in X(K)$. Hence we can apply C-deformation and

## A. Pulita

C-confluence to M , with $\mathrm{C}=\mathcal{A}_{K}(c, R)$ (cf. $\S 4.2$ ). It will follow from the proof of Theorem 7.7 that this confluence does not depend on the chosen point $c \in X(K)$.

Theorem 7.6 (Propagation theorem, first form). Let $X$ be an affinoid. Then, if $q \in \mathcal{Q}_{1}(X)-$ $\boldsymbol{\mu}\left(\mathcal{Q}_{1}(X)\right)$, the natural restriction functor

$$
\begin{equation*}
\bigcup_{U} \operatorname{Res}_{q}^{U}: \bigcup_{U} \sigma-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)\right)_{U}^{\operatorname{adm}} \longrightarrow \sigma_{q}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)\right)^{\operatorname{adm}} \tag{7.2.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

is an equivalence, where $U$ runs over the set of all open neighborhoods of $q$. The analogous fact is true for $(\sigma, \delta)$-modules without supposing that $q \notin \boldsymbol{\mu}(\mathcal{Q})$.

Proof. By Lemma 4.3, $\bigcup_{U} \operatorname{Res}_{\{q\}}^{U}$ is fully faithful. Indeed for all modules $\mathrm{M}, \mathrm{N}$ over $U$, by admissibility, there exists a number $R$, with $|q-1| \max \left(\left|c_{0}\right|, R_{0}\right)<R \leqslant r_{X}$, such that, for all $c \in X(K)$, the algebra $\mathrm{C}:=\mathcal{A}_{K}(c, R)$ trivializes both M and N . The essential surjectivity of $\bigcup_{U} \operatorname{Res}_{\{q\}}^{U}$ will follow from Theorem 7.7 below.

Theorem 7.7 (Propagation theorem, second form). Let $X=\mathrm{D}^{+}\left(c_{0}, R_{0}\right)-\bigcup_{i=1}^{n} \mathrm{D}^{-}\left(c_{i}, R_{i}\right)$. Let $q \in \mathcal{Q}_{1}(X)-\boldsymbol{\mu}\left(\mathcal{Q}_{1}(X)\right)$. Let

$$
\begin{equation*}
Y(q \cdot T)=A(T) \cdot Y(T), \quad A(T) \in G L_{n}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)\right) \tag{7.2.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

be a Taylor admissible $q$-difference equation (cf. Definition 7.1). Then there exists a matrix $A(Q, T)$ uniquely determined by the following properties:
(i) $A(Q, T)$ is analytic and invertible in the domain

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathrm{D}^{-}\left(1, \frac{R}{\max \left(\left|c_{0}\right|, R_{0}\right)}\right) \times X \subset \mathbb{A}_{K}^{2} \tag{7.2.3}
\end{equation*}
$$

(ii) the matrix $A(Q, T)$ specialized at $(q, T)$ is equal to $A(T)$;
(iii) for all $q^{\prime} \in \mathrm{D}^{-}\left(1, R / \max \left(\left|c_{0}\right|, R_{0}\right)\right)$, the Taylor solution matrix $Y_{A}(x, y)$ of (7.2.2) (cf. (5.3.9)) simultaneously satisfies

$$
\begin{equation*}
Y_{A}\left(q^{\prime} \cdot T, y\right)=A\left(q^{\prime}, T\right) \cdot Y_{A}(T, y) \tag{7.2.4}
\end{equation*}
$$

Moreover the matrix $A(Q, T)$ is independent of the choice of solution $Y_{A}(x, y)$.
Proof. By (7.2.4), the matrix $A(Q, T)$ must be equal to

$$
\begin{equation*}
A(Q, T)=Y_{A}(Q \cdot T, y) \cdot Y_{A}(T, y)^{-1}=Y_{A}(Q \cdot T, y) \cdot Y_{A}(y, T)=Y_{A}(Q \cdot T, T) \tag{7.2.5}
\end{equation*}
$$

This makes sense since $Y_{A(q, T)}(x, y)$ is invertible in its domain of convergence (cf. Lemma 5.16). Hence $A(Q, T)$ converges in the domain of convergence of $Y_{A}(Q T, T)$ and is invertible in that domain, since $Y_{A}(x, y)$ is. By admissibility, there exists $|q-1| \max \left(\left|c_{0}\right|, R_{0}\right)<R \leqslant r_{X}$ such that $Y_{A}(x, y)$ converges for all $(x, y) \in \mathcal{U}_{R}$, i.e. for all $(x, y)$ such that $|x-y|<R$ (cf. (5.3.3)). Then $Y_{A}(Q T, T)$ converges for $|Q-1||T|<R$. Since $|T| \leqslant \sup _{c \in A}|c|=\max \left(\left|c_{0}\right|, R_{0}\right)$, it follows that $Y(Q T, T)$ converges for $|Q-1|<R / \max \left(\left|c_{0}\right|, R_{0}\right)$.

Remark 7.8. By the propagation theorem, every object of

$$
\sigma-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)\right)_{U}^{\operatorname{adm}} \quad \text { and of } \quad(\sigma, \delta)-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)\right)_{U}^{\operatorname{adm}}
$$

is automatically analytic.
Corollary 7.9. Let $\max \left(\left|c_{0}\right|, R_{0}\right)<r \leqslant r_{X}$, and let $S \subseteq \mathrm{D}^{-}\left(1, r / \max \left(\left|c_{0}\right|, R_{0}\right)\right)$, such that $S^{\circ} \neq \emptyset$. For all $q \in S^{\circ}$ one has the following diagram in which all functors are equivalences
by § 4.2.2

$$
\begin{array}{ccc}
\sigma-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)\right)_{S}^{[r]} & \stackrel{(2.4 .3)}{=} & (\sigma, \delta)-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)\right)_{S}^{[r]} \\
\operatorname{Res}_{\{q\}}^{S} \psi_{2} & \odot & \imath \mid \operatorname{Res}_{\{q\}}^{S}  \tag{7.2.6}\\
\sigma_{q}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)\right)^{[r]} & \stackrel{\sim}{\text { Forget } \delta_{q}} & \left(\sigma_{q}, \delta_{q}\right)-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)\right)^{[r]}
\end{array}
$$

By considering the union for all $r$ (cf. (7.1.4)) one has the following statement. If $\tau_{q}:=$ $|q-1| \max \left(\left|c_{0}\right|, R_{0}\right)$, one then has the equivalences given in the diagram below.

$$
\begin{align*}
& \bigcup_{r>\tau_{q}} \sigma-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)\right)_{\mathrm{D}^{-}(1, r)}^{\operatorname{adm}} \stackrel{(2.4 .3)}{=} \bigcup_{r>\tau_{q}}(\sigma, \delta)-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)\right)_{\mathrm{D}^{-}(1, r)}^{\operatorname{adm}} \\
& \left.\mathrm{U}_{r>\tau_{q}} \operatorname{Res}_{\{q\}}^{\mathrm{D}^{-}(1, r)}\right|_{\downarrow} \quad \odot \quad \quad \imath \mid \mathrm{U}_{r>\tau_{q}} \operatorname{Res}_{\{q\}}^{\mathrm{D}^{-}(1, r)}  \tag{7.2.7}\\
& \sigma_{q}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)\right)^{\text {adm }} \underset{\text { Forget } \delta_{q}}{\sim}\left(\sigma_{q}, \delta_{q}\right)-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)\right)^{\text {adm }}
\end{align*}
$$

In particular, if $q, q^{\prime} \in \mathrm{D}^{-}(1,1)-\boldsymbol{\mu}_{p^{\infty}}$ verify $\max \left(|q-1|,\left|q^{\prime}-1\right|\right) \max \left(\left|c_{0}\right|, R_{0}\right)<r$, then, by the formalism introduced in $\S 4.2$, if $\mathrm{D}:=\mathrm{D}^{-}\left(1, r / \max \left(\left|c_{0}\right|, R_{0}\right)\right)$, one has an equivalence

$$
\begin{equation*}
\operatorname{Res}_{q^{\prime}}^{\mathrm{D}} \circ\left(\operatorname{Res}_{q}^{\mathrm{D}}\right)^{-1}: \sigma_{q^{\prime}}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)\right)^{[r]} \xrightarrow{\sim} \sigma_{q^{\prime}}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)\right)^{[r]} . \tag{7.2.8}
\end{equation*}
$$

The same statement holds for $(\sigma, \delta)$-modules without assuming that $q, q^{\prime} \notin \boldsymbol{\mu}_{p^{\infty}}$.
Definition 7.10. In the notation of Corollary 7.9 (cf. (7.2.8)), if $q, q^{\prime} \notin \boldsymbol{\mu}_{p^{\infty}}$, we set

$$
\begin{equation*}
\operatorname{Def}_{q, q^{\prime}}^{\mathrm{Tay}}:=\operatorname{Res}_{q^{\prime}}^{\mathrm{D}} \circ\left(\operatorname{Res}_{q}^{\mathrm{D}}\right)^{-1}: \sigma_{q^{-}} \operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)\right)^{[r]} \xrightarrow{\sim} \sigma_{q^{\prime}} \operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)\right)^{[r]} . \tag{7.2.9}
\end{equation*}
$$

We denote again by $\operatorname{Def}_{q, q^{\prime}}^{\mathrm{Tay}}$, without assuming that $q, q^{\prime} \in \boldsymbol{\mu}_{p^{\infty}}$, the analogous functor for $(\sigma, \delta)$ modules. Moreover, if $q \notin \mathcal{Q}(X)-\boldsymbol{\mu}_{p^{\infty}}$, then we set

$$
\begin{equation*}
\operatorname{Conf}_{q}^{\text {Tay }}:=\operatorname{Def}_{q, 1}^{\text {Tay }} \circ\left(\text { Forget } \delta_{q}\right)^{-1}: \sigma_{q}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)\right)^{[r]} \xrightarrow{\sim} \delta_{1}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)\right)^{[r]} . \tag{7.2.10}
\end{equation*}
$$

By Remark 7.5, the functor $\operatorname{Conf}_{q}^{\text {Tay }}:\left(\sigma_{q}, \delta_{q}\right)-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)\right)^{[r]} \xrightarrow{\sim} \sigma_{q}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)\right)^{[r]}$ of diagram (7.2.6) coincides with $\operatorname{Conf}_{q}^{\mathrm{C}}$ (cf. Definition 4.6), where C is equal to $\mathcal{A}_{K}(c, r)$, where $r$ is as in Corollary 7.9, and where $c \in X(K)$ is arbitrarily chosen.
7.2.1 Root of unity. If $q \in \boldsymbol{\mu}_{p^{\infty}}$, then the categories $\sigma_{q}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)\right)_{S}^{[r]}$ and $\sigma_{q}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)\right)_{S}^{\operatorname{adm}}$ are not defined. In this case we cannot expect any equivalence between $\left(\sigma_{q}, \delta_{q}\right)-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)\right)^{\text {adm }}$ with a full subcategory of $\sigma_{q}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)\right)$ because the first category is $K$-linear and the second is not. In this case we will see in Proposition 8.6 that the functor 'Forget $\delta_{q}$ ' is not very interesting since it sends every $\left(\sigma_{q}, \delta_{q}\right)$-module with Frobenius structure into the trivial $\sigma_{q}$-module (i.e. a direct sum of the copies of the unit object).
7.2.2 Starting from a Taylor admissible $\sigma_{q}$-module M over B , one can compute the differential equation $\operatorname{Conf}_{q}^{\mathrm{Tay}}(\mathrm{M}) \in \delta_{1}-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B})$ by the relation

$$
\begin{equation*}
G(1, T)=\lim _{q \rightarrow 1} \frac{A(q, T)-\mathrm{Id}}{q-1}=\lim _{n \rightarrow+\infty} \frac{A\left(q^{p^{n}}, T\right)-\mathrm{Id}}{q^{p^{n}}-1} \tag{7.2.11}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $A\left(q^{p^{n}}, T\right)=A\left(q, q^{p^{n}-1} T\right) A\left(q, q^{p^{n}-2} T\right) \cdots A(q, T)$. The propagation theorem provides the convergence of this limit in $M_{n}(\mathrm{~B})$. The reader may have the feeling that this limit should be easy to compute, but (without introducing the Taylor solution) the convergence of this limit and

## A. Pulita

its explicit computation are highly non-trivial facts. It is surprising to see that the admissibility condition, which is not a strong assumption, actually implies such a deep fact.

Remark 7.11. It should be possible to generalize the main theorem to other kinds of operators, different from $\sigma_{q}$. In other words it should be possible to 'deform' differential equations into ' $\sigma$ difference equations', where $\sigma$ in an automorphism different from $\sigma_{q}$, but sufficiently close to the identity. We will describe this phenomenon in a forthcoming work [Pul08].

### 7.3 Extending the confluence functor to the case $|q-1|=|q|=1$

Let $q \in \mathcal{Q}(X)-\boldsymbol{\mu}(\mathcal{Q}(X))$ be such that $q^{k_{0}} \in \mathcal{Q}_{1}(X)$, for some $k_{0} \geqslant 1 .^{7}$ By composing with the evident functor

$$
\begin{equation*}
\sigma_{q}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)\right) \longrightarrow \sigma_{q^{k_{0}}}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)\right), \tag{7.3.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

one defines $k_{0}$-Taylor admissible objects of $\sigma_{q}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)\right)$ as objects whose image is Taylor ad-
 large, $q^{k_{0}}$ satisfies the condition of $\S 5.2$, in order that $d_{q^{k^{0}}}$ verifies equality (5.2.1). We obtain then a confluence functor:

$$
\begin{equation*}
\sigma_{q}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)\right)^{k_{0}-\operatorname{adm}} \longrightarrow \delta_{1}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)\right)^{\operatorname{adm}} \tag{7.3.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

The converse of this fact (i.e. the deformation of a differential equation into a $q$-difference equation with $|q|=1$ and $|q-1|$ large) remains an open problem.

Remark 7.12. Notice that there exist equations in $\sigma_{q}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}(X)\right)$ which are not $k_{0}$-Taylor admissible, for all $k_{0} \geqslant 1$. For example consider the rank one equation $\sigma_{q}-a$, with $a \in K,|a|>1$.
 small and one can compute it explicitly by applying [DV04, Proposition 4.6]. One has

$$
\operatorname{Ray}\left(\left(\mathrm{M}, \sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}}\right), \rho\right)=|a|^{-1}|p|^{1 /(p-1)}|q-1| \rho<|q-1| \rho
$$

and

$$
\operatorname{Ray}\left(\left(\mathrm{M}, \sigma_{q^{k_{0}}}^{\mathrm{M}}\right), \rho\right)=|a|^{-k_{0}}|p|^{1 /(p-1)}\left|q^{k_{0}}-1\right| \rho<\left|q^{k_{0}}-1\right| \rho
$$

### 7.4 Propagation theorem over $\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}$ and $\mathcal{R}_{K}$

The propagation theorem is true over every base ring B appearing in this paper, up to a correct definition for the notion of 'Taylor admissible'. We state here the results for $\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}$ and $\mathcal{R}_{K}$.

Proposition 7.13. Let again $\mathrm{B}:=\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}$, or $\mathrm{B}:=\mathcal{R}_{K}$, let $0<r \leqslant 1$, and let $S \subseteq \mathrm{D}^{-}(1, r)$ be a subset, with $S^{\circ} \neq \emptyset$. Let $\mathrm{M} \in \sigma-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B})_{S}^{[r]}$ (i.e. in particular M is admissible). Then M is the restriction to $S$ of an analytically C-constant module over all the disk $\mathrm{D}^{-}(1, r)$. Moreover, the restriction functor is an equivalence:

$$
\begin{equation*}
\sigma-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B})_{\mathrm{D}^{-}(1, r)}^{[r]} \xrightarrow[\sim]{\operatorname{Res}_{S}^{\mathrm{D}^{-}(1, r)}} \sigma-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B})_{S}^{[r]} \tag{7.4.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

In particular solvable modules extend to the whole disk $\mathrm{D}^{-}(1,1)$. The analogous assertion holds for $(\sigma, \delta)$-modules, without supposing that $S^{\circ} \neq \emptyset$ :

$$
\begin{equation*}
(\sigma, \delta)-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B})_{\mathrm{D}^{-}(1, r)}^{[r]} \xrightarrow[\sim]{\operatorname{Res}_{S}^{\mathrm{D}^{-}(1, r)}}(\sigma, \delta)-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B})_{S}^{[r]} \tag{7.4.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

[^5]Proof. By Lemma 4.3, it suffices to prove the essential surjectivity of $\operatorname{Res}_{S}{ }^{\mathrm{D}}{ }^{-}(1, r)$. The proof is straightforward and essentially the same as the proof of the propagation theorem (Theorem 7.6).

Corollary 7.14. Let $q, q^{\prime} \in \mathrm{D}^{-}(1,1)-\boldsymbol{\mu}_{p^{\infty}}$. Let $r \in \mathbb{R}$ satisfy

$$
\begin{equation*}
\max \left(|q-1|,\left|q^{\prime}-1\right|\right)<r \leqslant 1 \tag{7.4.3}
\end{equation*}
$$

Then one has an equivalence

$$
\begin{equation*}
\sigma_{q^{\prime}}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{R}_{K}\right)^{[r]} \xrightarrow[\sim]{\mathrm{Def}_{q, q^{\prime}}^{\mathrm{Tay}}} \sigma_{q^{\prime}}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{R}_{K}\right)^{[r]} . \tag{7.4.4}
\end{equation*}
$$

The same equivalence holds between $\left(\sigma_{q}, \delta_{q}\right)-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{R}_{K}\right)^{[r]}$ and $\left(\sigma_{q^{\prime}}, \delta_{q^{\prime}}\right)-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{R}_{K}\right)^{[r]}$, without assuming that $q \notin \boldsymbol{\mu}_{p^{\infty}}$. Moreover, if $q \notin \boldsymbol{\mu}_{p^{\infty}}$, and if $|q-1|<r$, then we have an equivalence

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left(\sigma_{q}, \delta_{q}\right)-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{R}_{K}\right)^{[r]} \xrightarrow[\sim]{\text { Forget } \delta_{q}} \sigma_{q^{-}}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{R}_{K}\right)^{[r]} . \tag{7.4.5}
\end{equation*}
$$

As usual we set $\operatorname{Conf}_{q}^{\text {Tay }}:=\operatorname{Def}^{\text {Tay }} \circ\left(\text { Forget } \delta_{q}\right)^{-1}$. The analogous statement holds for $\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}$.
7.4.1 Unipotent equations. We shall compute the deformation $\operatorname{Def}_{1, q}^{\mathrm{Tay}}$ of the differential module $U_{m}$ defined by the equation

$$
\delta_{1}\left(Y_{U_{m}}\right)=\left(\begin{array}{ccccc}
0 & 1 & 0 & \cdots & 0  \tag{7.4.6}\\
0 & 0 & 1 & \cdots & 0 \\
& & & \ddots & \\
0 & 0 & 0 & \cdots & 1 \\
0 & 0 & 0 & \cdots & 0
\end{array}\right) \cdot Y_{U_{m}}, \quad Y_{U_{m}}(x, y)=\left(\begin{array}{ccccc}
1 & \ell_{1} & \cdots & \ell_{m-2} & \ell_{m-1} \\
0 & 1 & \ell_{1} & \cdots & \ell_{m-2} \\
\vdots & & & & \vdots \\
0 & \cdots & 0 & 1 & \ell_{1} \\
0 & \cdots & 0 & 0 & 1
\end{array}\right),
$$

where $\ell_{n}:=[\log (x)-\log (y)]^{n} / n$ !. One has

$$
\sigma_{q}^{x}\left(\ell_{n}(x, y)\right)=[\log (q x)-\log (y)]^{n} / n!=(\log (q)+\log (x)-\log (y))^{n} / n!=\sum_{i=0}^{n} \frac{\log (q)^{n-k}}{(n-k)!} \cdot \ell_{k} .
$$

The matrix of $\sigma_{q}^{U_{m}}$ is then

$$
A(q, T)=\left(\begin{array}{ccccc}
1 & \log (q) & \log (q)^{2} / 2 & \cdots & \log (q)^{m-1} /(m-1)!  \tag{7.4.7}\\
0 & 1 & \log (q) & \cdots & \log (q)^{m-2} /(m-2)! \\
\vdots & & & & \vdots \\
0 & 0 & \cdots & 1 & \log (q) \\
0 & 0 & \cdots & \cdots & 1
\end{array}\right) .
$$

### 7.5 Classification of solvable rank one $\boldsymbol{q}$-difference equations over $\mathcal{R}_{K_{\infty}}$

In this section we classify rank one solvable $q$-difference equations over $\mathcal{R}_{K_{\infty}}$ by applying the deformation $\mathrm{Def}_{1, q}^{\mathrm{Tay}}$ to the classification of the differential equations obtained in [Pul07]. We recall the classification of the rank one solvable differential equations over $\mathcal{R}_{K_{\infty}}:=\bigcup_{s \geqslant 0} \mathcal{R}_{K_{s}}$ (see below).

We fix a Lubin-Tate group $\mathfrak{G}_{P}$ isomorphic to $\widehat{\mathbb{G}}_{m}$ over $\mathbb{Z}_{p}$. We recall that $\mathfrak{G}_{P}$ is defined by a uniformizer w of $\mathbb{Z}_{p}$, and by a series $P(X) \in X \mathbb{Z}_{p}[[X]]$, satisfying $P(X) \equiv \mathrm{w} \cdot X\left(\bmod X^{2} \mathbb{Z}_{p}[[X]]\right)$ and $P(X) \equiv X^{p}\left(\bmod p \mathbb{Z}_{p}[[X]]\right)$. By simplicity we assume $p=\mathrm{w}$, in order that $\mathfrak{G}_{P} \cong \hat{\mathbb{G}}_{m}$. Such a formal series is called a Lubin-Tate series. We fix now a sequence $\boldsymbol{\pi}:=\left(\pi_{m}\right)_{m \geqslant 0}, \pi_{m} \in \mathbb{Q}_{p}^{\text {alg }}$, such that $P\left(\pi_{0}\right)=0, \pi_{0} \neq 0$ and $P\left(\pi_{m+1}\right)=\pi_{m}$, for all $m \geqslant 0$. The element $\left(\pi_{m}\right)_{m \geqslant 0}$ is a generator of the Tate module of $\mathfrak{G}_{P}$ which is a free rank one $\mathbb{Z}_{p}$-module. We set $K_{s}:=K\left(\pi_{s}\right)$ and $K_{\infty}:=\bigcup_{s \geqslant 0} K_{s}$. We denote by $k_{s}$ and $k_{\infty}$ the respective residual fields. The tower $K \subseteq K_{0} \subseteq K_{1} \subseteq \cdots$ does not depend on the choice of $\boldsymbol{\pi}$, nor on $\mathfrak{G}_{P} \cong \widehat{\mathbb{G}}_{m}$. One has $K_{s}=K\left(\xi_{s}\right)$, where $\xi_{s}$ is a primitive $p^{s+1}$ th

## A. Pulita

root of unity. For example, one can choose $\mathfrak{G}_{P}=\mathbb{G}_{m}$, hence $P(X)=(X+1)^{p}-1$, and $\pi_{m}=\xi_{m}-1$, where $\xi_{m}$ is a compatible sequence of primitive $p^{m+1}$ th root of 1, i.e. $\xi_{0}^{p}=1$ and $\xi_{m}^{p}=\xi_{m-1}$, for all $m \geqslant 0$. One has the following facts.
(i) Every rank one solvable differential module over $\mathcal{R}_{K}$ has a basis in which the associated operator is

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathrm{L}\left(a_{0}, \boldsymbol{f}^{-}(T)\right):=\delta_{1}-\left(a_{0}-\sum_{j=0}^{s} \pi_{s-j} \sum_{i=0}^{j} f_{i}^{-}(T)^{p^{j-i}} \partial_{T, \log }\left(f_{i}^{-}(T)\right)\right), \tag{7.5.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $a_{0} \in \mathbb{Z}_{p}$, and $\boldsymbol{f}^{-}(T):=\left(f_{0}^{-}(T), \ldots, f_{s}^{-}(T)\right)$ is a Witt vector in $\mathbf{W}_{s}\left(T^{-1} \mathcal{O}_{K_{s}}\left[T^{-1}\right]\right)$, with $K_{s}:=K\left(\pi_{s}\right)$. Notice that even if $\pi_{j}$ does not belong to $K$, the resulting polynomial $\sum_{j=0}^{s} \pi_{s-j} \sum_{i=0}^{j} f_{i}^{-}(T)^{p^{j-i}} \partial_{T, \log }\left(f_{i}^{-}(T)\right)$ has, by assumption, coefficients in $K$.
(ii) The Taylor solution at $\infty$ of the differential module in this basis is given by the so-called $\boldsymbol{\pi}$-exponential attached to $\boldsymbol{f}^{-}(T)$ :

$$
\begin{equation*}
T^{a_{0}} \cdot \mathrm{e}_{p^{m}}\left(\boldsymbol{f}^{-}(T), 1\right):=T^{a_{0}} \cdot \exp \left(\sum_{j=0}^{s} \pi_{s-j} \frac{\phi_{j}^{-}(T)}{p^{j}}\right) \tag{7.5.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $\left\langle\phi_{0}^{-}(T), \ldots, \phi_{s}^{-}(T)\right\rangle \in\left(T^{-1} \mathcal{O}_{K_{s}}\left[T^{-1}\right]\right)^{s+1}$ is the phantom vector of $\boldsymbol{f}^{-}(T)$, namely one has $\phi_{j}^{-}(T)=\sum_{i=0}^{j} p^{i} f_{i}^{-}(T)^{p^{j-i}}$.
(iii) The correspondence $\boldsymbol{f}^{-}(T) \mapsto \mathrm{e}_{p^{s}}\left(\boldsymbol{f}^{-}(T), 1\right)$ is a group morphism

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathbf{W}_{s}\left(T^{-1} \mathcal{O}_{K_{s}}\left[T^{-1}\right]\right) \xrightarrow{\mathrm{e}_{p^{s}(-, 1)}} 1+\pi_{s} T^{-1} \mathcal{O}_{K_{s}}\left[\left[T^{-1}\right]\right] . \tag{7.5.3}
\end{equation*}
$$

Notice that if $L\left(0, \boldsymbol{f}^{-}(T)\right)$ has its coefficients in $\mathcal{R}_{K}\left(\subset \mathcal{R}_{K_{s}}\right)$ then also $\mathrm{e}_{p^{s}}\left(\boldsymbol{f}^{-}(T), 1\right)$ lies in $1+T^{-1} \mathcal{O}_{K}\left[\left[T^{-1}\right]\right]$ (because it is its Taylor solution at $\infty$ ).
(iv) Conversely, $\mathrm{L}\left(a_{0}, \boldsymbol{f}^{-}(T)\right)$ is solvable for all pairs $\left(a_{0}, \boldsymbol{f}^{-}(T)\right) \in \mathbb{Z}_{p} \times \mathbf{W}_{s}\left(T^{-1} \mathcal{O}_{K_{s}}\left[T^{-1}\right]\right)$.
(v) The operator $\mathrm{L}\left(a_{0}, \boldsymbol{f}^{-}(T)\right)$ has a (strong) Frobenius structure (cf. Definition 8.5) if and only if $a_{0} \in \mathbb{Z}_{(p)}:=\mathbb{Z}_{p} \cap \mathbb{Q}$.
(vi) The operators $\mathrm{L}\left(a_{0}, \boldsymbol{f}_{1}^{-}(T)\right)$ and $\mathrm{L}\left(b_{0}, \boldsymbol{f}_{2}^{-}(T)\right)$ (with coefficients in $\mathcal{R}_{K}\left(\subset \mathcal{R}_{K_{s}}\right)$ ) define isomorphic differential modules (over $\mathcal{R}_{K}$ ) if and only if $a_{0}-b_{0} \in \mathbb{Z}$ and the Artin-Schreier equation

$$
\begin{equation*}
\overline{\mathrm{F}}\left(\overline{\boldsymbol{g}^{-}(T)}\right)-\overline{\boldsymbol{g}^{-}(T)}=\overline{\boldsymbol{f}_{1}^{-}(T)-\boldsymbol{f}_{2}^{-}(T)} \tag{7.5.4}
\end{equation*}
$$

has a solution $\overline{\boldsymbol{g}^{-}(T)}$ in $\mathbf{W}_{s}\left(k^{\mathrm{alg}}((t))\right)$, where $t$ is the reduction of $T$, and $\overline{\mathrm{F}}$ is the Frobenius of $\mathbf{W}_{s}\left(k^{\mathrm{alg}}((t))\right)$ (sending $\left(\bar{g}_{0}, \ldots, \bar{g}_{s}\right)$ into $\left.\left(\bar{g}_{0}^{p}, \ldots, \bar{g}_{s}^{p}\right)\right)$. This happens if and only if the equation $L\left(0, \boldsymbol{f}_{1}^{-}(T)-\boldsymbol{f}_{2}^{-}(T)\right)$ is trivial over $\mathcal{R}_{K}$, and also if and only if $\mathrm{e}_{p^{s}}\left(\boldsymbol{f}_{1}^{-}(T)-\boldsymbol{f}_{2}^{-}(T), 1\right)$ is overconvergent. ${ }^{8}$
By deformation, every solvable $q$-difference equation, with $|q-1|<1$, has a solution at $\infty$ of the form $T^{a_{0}} \cdot \mathrm{e}_{p^{s}}\left(\boldsymbol{f}^{-}(T), 1\right)$. Its matrix in this basis is then

$$
A(q, T)=\mathrm{e}_{p^{s}}\left(\boldsymbol{f}^{-}(q T), 1\right) / \mathrm{e}_{p^{s}}\left(\boldsymbol{f}^{-}(T), 1\right)=\mathrm{e}_{p^{s}}\left(\boldsymbol{f}^{-}(q T)-\boldsymbol{f}^{-}(T), 1\right) .
$$

The deformation guarantees that $A(q, T) \in \mathcal{R}_{K}$. This is confirmed by the fact that $\boldsymbol{f}^{-}(q T)$ and $\boldsymbol{f}^{-}(T)$ have the same reduction in $\mathbf{W}_{s}\left(k^{\text {alg }}((t))\right)$, and hence $\mathrm{e}_{p^{s}}\left(\boldsymbol{f}^{-}(q T)-\boldsymbol{f}^{-}(T), 1\right) \in \mathcal{R}_{K}$ by point vi) of the previous classification.

[^6]
## 8. Quasi-unipotence and $p$-adic local monodromy theorem

In this section we show how to deduce the $q$-analog of the $p$-adic local monodromy theorem (cf. [And02, Ked04, Meb02]) by deformation.

Let $K$ be a complete discrete valued field with perfect residue field (this hypothesis is necessary to have the $p$-adic local monodromy theorem (cf. Theorem 8.12)). Let $\mathcal{E}_{K}^{\dagger} \subset \mathcal{R}_{K}$ be the so-called bounded Robba ring,

$$
\mathcal{E}_{K}^{\dagger}:=\left\{\sum_{i \in \mathbb{Z}} a_{i} T^{i} \in \mathcal{R}_{K}|\sup | a_{i}\left|<+\infty, \lim _{i \rightarrow-\infty}\right| a_{i} \mid=0\right\} .
$$

Then, since $K$ is discrete valued, $\left(\mathcal{E}_{K}^{\dagger},|\cdot|_{(0,1)}\right)$ is a Henselian valued field, with residue field $k((t))$. It has two topologies arising from $|\cdot|_{(0,1)}$, and from the inclusion in $\mathcal{R}_{K}$. It is not complete with respect to either of these two topologies, but $\mathcal{E}_{K}^{\dagger}$ is dense in $\mathcal{R}_{K}$. One has the inclusions

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger} \subset \mathcal{E}_{K}^{\dagger} \subset \mathcal{R}_{K} \tag{8.0.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

### 8.1 Frobenius functor and Frobenius structure

Let $\varphi: K \rightarrow K$ be an absolute Frobenius (i.e. a ring morphism lifting of the $p$ th power map of $k$ ). Since $\mathcal{R}_{K}$ is not a local ring, and does not have a residue ring, we need a particular definition.

Definition 8.1. An absolute Frobenius on $\mathcal{R}_{K}$ (respectively $\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}, \mathcal{E}_{K}^{\dagger}$ ) is a continuous ring morphism, again denoted by $\varphi: \mathcal{R}_{K} \rightarrow \mathcal{R}_{K}$, extending $\varphi$ on $K$ and such that $\varphi\left(\sum a_{i} T^{i}\right)=\sum \varphi\left(a_{i}\right) \varphi(T)^{i}$, where $\varphi(T)=\sum_{i \in \mathbb{Z}} b_{i} T^{i} \in \mathcal{R}_{K}$ (respectively $\varphi(T) \in \mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}, \varphi(T) \in \mathcal{E}_{K}^{\dagger}$ ) verifies $\left|b_{i}\right|<1$, for all $i \neq p$, and $\left|b_{p}-1\right|<1$.

Definition 8.2. We denote by $\phi$ the particular absolute Frobenius on $\mathcal{R}_{K}$ given by the choice

$$
\begin{equation*}
\phi(T):=T^{p}, \quad \phi(f(T)):=f^{\varphi}\left(T^{p}\right), \tag{8.1.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $f^{\varphi}(T)$ is the series obtained from $f(T)$ by applying $\varphi: K \rightarrow K$ to the coefficients.
Let B be one of the rings $\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}, \mathcal{E}_{K}^{\dagger}$, or $\mathcal{R}_{K}$. For all $q \in \mathrm{D}^{-}(1,1)$, the following diagrams are commutative.


Definition 8.3 (Frobenius functor). Let $S \subseteq \mathrm{D}^{-}(1, r), 0<r \leqslant 1$. Let

$$
\begin{equation*}
r^{\prime}:=\min \left(r^{1 / p}, r \cdot|p|^{-1}\right) . \tag{8.1.3}
\end{equation*}
$$

The Frobenius functor (cf. Definition 6.9)

$$
\begin{equation*}
\phi^{*}:(\sigma, \delta)-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B})_{S}^{[r]} \longrightarrow(\sigma, \delta)-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B})_{S}^{\left[r^{\prime}\right]} \tag{8.1.4}
\end{equation*}
$$

respectively

$$
\begin{equation*}
\phi^{*}: \sigma-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B})_{S}^{[r]} \longrightarrow \sigma-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B})_{S}^{\left[r^{\prime}\right]} \tag{8.1.5}
\end{equation*}
$$

is defined as $\phi^{*}\left(\mathrm{M}, \sigma^{\mathrm{M}}, \delta_{1}^{\mathrm{M}}\right)=\left(\phi^{*}(\mathrm{M}), \sigma^{\phi^{*}(\mathrm{M})}, \delta_{1}^{\phi^{*}(\mathrm{M})}\right)$, where:
(i) $\phi^{*}(\mathrm{M}):=\mathrm{M} \otimes_{\mathrm{B}, \phi} \mathrm{B}$ is the scalar extension of M via $\phi$;

## A. Pulita

(ii) the morphism $\sigma^{\phi^{*}(\mathrm{M})}$ is given by $\sigma_{q}^{\phi^{*}(\mathrm{M})}=\sigma_{q^{p}}^{\mathrm{M}} \otimes \sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{B}}$,

$$
\begin{equation*}
q \longmapsto \sigma_{q^{p}}^{\mathrm{M}} \otimes \sigma_{q}: S \xrightarrow{\sigma^{\phi^{*}(\mathrm{M})}} \mathrm{Aut}_{K}^{\mathrm{cont}}\left(\phi^{*}(\mathrm{M})\right) ; \tag{8.1.6}
\end{equation*}
$$

(iii) the derivation is given by

$$
\begin{equation*}
\delta_{1}^{\phi^{*}(\mathrm{M})}=\left(p \cdot \delta_{1}^{\mathrm{M}}\right) \otimes \mathrm{Id}_{\mathrm{B}}+\mathrm{Id}_{\mathrm{M}} \otimes \delta_{1}^{\mathrm{B}} ; \tag{8.1.7}
\end{equation*}
$$

(iv) a morphism $\alpha: \mathrm{M} \rightarrow \mathrm{N}$ is sent into $\alpha \otimes 1: \phi^{*}(\mathrm{M}) \rightarrow \phi^{*}(\mathrm{~N})$.

Remark 8.4. The fact that the functor $\phi^{*} \operatorname{sends}(\sigma, \delta)-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B})_{S}^{[r]}$ into $(\sigma, \delta)-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B})_{S}^{\left[r^{\prime}\right]}$ with this particular value of $r^{\prime}$ (cf. (8.1.3)) follows from the fact that this result is true for differential equations (cf. [Pul05, Appendix] and [CM02, Proposition 7.2]), and from the confluence.
8.1.1 We observe that the pull-back $\varphi^{*}(\mathrm{M})$ is actually a $\sigma$-module over $S^{1 / p}:=\left\{q \in K \mid q^{p}\right.$ $\in S\}$. Indeed $\phi^{*}(\mathrm{M})$ is canonically endowed with the action of $\sigma_{q^{1 / p}}^{\phi^{*}(\mathrm{M})}:=\sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}} \otimes \sigma_{q^{1 / p}}: \phi^{*}(\mathrm{M}) \rightarrow \phi^{*}(\mathrm{M})$, for all roots $q^{1 / p}$ of $q$. This fact was used in [ADV04] to define the so-called confluent weak Frobenius structure (cf. Definition 8.27).

If $\mathrm{M} \in(\sigma, \delta)-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}\right)_{S}^{[r]}$, then we can consider its Taylor solution at 1:

$$
Y(T, 1)=\sum_{i \geqslant 0} Y_{i}(T-1)^{i} \in G L_{n}\left(\mathcal{A}_{K}(1,1)\right), \quad Y_{i} \in M_{n}(K) .
$$

Then the Taylor solution of $\phi^{*}(\mathrm{M})$ is given by

$$
\begin{equation*}
Y^{\phi}\left(T^{p}, 1\right):=\sum_{i \geqslant 0} \varphi\left(Y_{i}\right)\left(T^{p}-1\right)^{i} . \tag{8.1.8}
\end{equation*}
$$

The matrices of $\phi^{*}\left(\sigma_{q}\right)$ and $\phi^{*}\left(\delta_{1}\right)$ are the following. Let $\mathbf{e}=\left\{\mathrm{e}_{1}, \ldots, \mathrm{e}_{n}\right\}$ be a basis of M. Let $\sigma_{q}-A(q, T)$ and $\delta_{1}-G(1, T)$ be the operators associated to $\sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}}$ and $\delta_{1}^{\mathrm{M}}$ in this basis. Then the operators associated to $\phi^{*}(\mathrm{M})$ in the basis $\mathbf{e} \otimes 1$ are

$$
\begin{equation*}
\sigma_{q}-A^{\varphi}\left(q^{p}, T^{p}\right), \quad \delta_{1}-p \cdot G^{\varphi}\left(1, T^{p}\right) \tag{8.1.9}
\end{equation*}
$$

where, according to (2.1.7), one has $A\left(q^{p}, T\right)=A\left(q, q^{p-1} T\right) \cdots A(q, q T) A(q, T)$.
8.1.2 Frobenius structure. The functor $\phi^{*}: \delta_{1}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{R}_{K}\right)^{[1]} \xrightarrow{\sim} \delta_{1}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{R}_{K}\right)^{[1]}$ is an equivalence (cf. [CM02, Corollary 8.14]). By deformation $\phi^{*}$ is hence an auto-equivalence of $\sigma-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{R}_{K}\right)_{S}^{[1]}$ (if $S^{\circ} \neq \emptyset$ ) and $(\sigma, \delta)-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{R}_{K}\right)_{S}^{[1]}$ (without assuming $S^{\circ} \neq \emptyset$ ).
Definition 8.5 (Frobenius structure). Let B be one of the rings $\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}, \mathcal{E}_{K}^{\dagger}$, or $\mathcal{R}_{K}$. Let $S \subseteq \mathrm{D}^{-}(1,1)$ be a subset. Let M be a discrete $\sigma$-module (respectively ( $\sigma, \delta$ )-module) over $S$. We will say that M has a Frobenius structure of order $h \geqslant 1$, if there exists a B-isomorphism $\left(\phi^{*}\right)^{h}(\mathrm{M}) \xrightarrow{\sim} \mathrm{M}$ of $\sigma$-modules over $S$ (cf. §8.1.1), where $\left(\phi^{*}\right)^{h}:=\phi^{*} \circ \cdots \circ \phi^{*}, h$-times. We denote by

$$
\begin{equation*}
\sigma-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B})_{S}^{(\phi)}, \quad\left(\text { respectively }(\sigma, \delta)-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B})_{S}^{(\phi)}\right) \tag{8.1.10}
\end{equation*}
$$

the full subcategory of $\sigma-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B})_{S}^{[1]}\left(\right.$ respectively $\left.(\sigma, \delta)-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B})_{S}^{[1]}\right)$ whose objects have a Frobenius structure of some unspecified order.

If M has a Frobenius structure, then $r=r^{\prime}($ cf. (8.1.3)) and hence M is solvable:

$$
\begin{equation*}
\sigma-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B})_{S}^{(\phi)} \subset \sigma-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B})_{S}^{[1]} \tag{8.1.11}
\end{equation*}
$$

Hence objects in $\sigma-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B})_{S}^{(\phi)}$ and $(\sigma, \delta)-\operatorname{Mod}(\mathrm{B})_{S}^{(\phi)}$ are, in particular, admissible.

If $Y(T, 1)$ is the Taylor solution of $\mathrm{M} \in(\sigma, \delta)-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}\right)_{S}^{[1]}$ at 1 , then the fact that M has a Frobenius structure of some order $h \geqslant 1$ is equivalent to the existence of a matrix $H(T) \in G L_{n}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}\right)$ such that

$$
\begin{equation*}
Y^{\varphi^{h}}\left(T^{p^{h}}, 1\right)=H(T) \cdot Y(T, 1) . \tag{8.1.12}
\end{equation*}
$$

Indeed $\mathcal{A}_{K}(1,1)$ is an $\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}$-discrete $\sigma$-algebra over $\mathrm{D}^{-}(1,1)$ trivializing M (cf. Definition 3.2). In particular the equivalences $\operatorname{Def}_{q, q^{\prime}}^{\mathrm{Tay}}$ and $\operatorname{Conf}_{q}^{\mathrm{Tay}}$ send objects with Frobenius structure into objects with Frobenius structure.

Proposition 8.6. Let $\xi$ be a $p^{n}$ th root of unity, and let $q \in \mathcal{Q}_{1}-\boldsymbol{\mu}\left(\mathcal{Q}_{1}\right)$. Let $\mathrm{M} \in \sigma_{q}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}\right)^{(\phi)}$. Then $\operatorname{Def}_{q, \xi}^{\mathrm{Tay}}(\mathrm{M}) \in \sigma_{\xi}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}\right)$ is trivial (i.e. isomorphic to a direct sum of copies of the unit object).

Proof. Let $Y(T, 1) \in G L_{n}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}\right)$ be the Taylor solution at 1 of M in some basis e. Then, by (8.1.12), there exists $H(T)$ such that $Y^{\varphi^{h}}\left(T^{p^{h}}, 1\right)=H(T) \cdot Y(T, 1)$. Hence, one also has $Y^{\varphi^{n h}}\left(T^{p^{n h}}, 1\right)=$ $H_{n}(T) \cdot Y(T, 1)$, for some $H_{n}(T) \in G L_{n}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}\right)$. Since $\sigma_{\xi}\left(Y^{\varphi^{n h}}\left(T^{p^{n h}}, 1\right)\right)=Y^{\varphi^{n h}}\left(T^{p^{n h}}, 1\right)$, it follows that in the basis $H_{n}(T) \cdot \mathbf{e}$ the matrix of $\sigma_{\xi}$ is trivial: $A(\xi, T)=\operatorname{Id}(c f . \S 3.2 .1)$.

### 8.2 Special coverings of $\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}$

We recall briefly the notions of special coverings. The residue field of $\mathcal{E}_{K}^{\dagger}$ is $k((t))$ (with respect to the norm $|\cdot|_{(0,1)}$ ). On the other hand, the residue ring of $\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}$ (with respect to the Gauss norm $\left.|\cdot|_{(0,1)}\right)$ is $k\left[t, t^{-1}\right]$. One has the following diagram.


We denote by $\mathcal{O}_{K}\left[T, T^{-1}\right]^{\dagger}$ the weak completion of $\mathcal{O}_{K}\left[T, T^{-1}\right]$, in the sense of Monsky and Washnitzer [MW68]. One has

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}=\mathcal{O}_{K}\left[T, T^{-1}\right]^{\dagger} \otimes_{\mathcal{O}_{K}} K . \tag{8.2.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

Let us look at the residual situation. The morphism

$$
\begin{equation*}
\widehat{\eta}:=\operatorname{Spec}(k((t))) \quad \hookrightarrow \quad \mathbb{G}_{m, k}=\operatorname{Spec}\left(k\left[t, t^{-1}\right]\right) \tag{8.2.3}
\end{equation*}
$$

gives rise, by pull-back, to a map

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
\text { finite étale }  \tag{8.2.4}\\
\text { coverings of } \widehat{\eta}
\end{array}\right\} \stackrel{\text { pull-back }}{ }\left\{\begin{array}{l}
\text { finite étales } \\
\text { coverings of } \mathbb{G}_{m, k}
\end{array}\right\} .
$$

It is known (cf. [Kat86, 2.4.9]) that this map is surjective, and moreover that there exists a full sub-category of the right-hand category, called special coverings of $\mathbb{G}_{m, k}$, which is equivalent, via pull-back, to the category on the left-hand side. Special coverings are defined by the property that they are tamely ramified at $\infty$, and that their geometric Galois group has a unique $p$-Sylow subgroup (cf. [Kat86, 1.3.1]).

On the other hand, if $\pi \in \mathcal{O}_{K}$ is a uniformizing element, then both $\left(\mathcal{O}_{\mathcal{E}_{K}^{\dagger}},(\pi)\right)$ and $\left(\mathcal{O}_{K}\left[T, T^{-1}\right]^{\dagger},(\pi)\right)$ are Henselian couples in the sense of [Ray70, ch. II] (cf. [Mat02, §5.1]).

## A. Pulita

One can show that the preceding situation lifts to characteristic 0 . One has the equivalences

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \left\{\begin{array}{l}
\text { special } \\
\text { extensions of } \mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}
\end{array}\right\} \xrightarrow[\sim]{-\otimes \mathcal{E}_{K}^{\dagger}}\left\{\begin{array}{l}
\text { finite unramified } \\
\text { extensions of } \mathcal{E}_{K}^{\dagger}
\end{array}\right\} \xrightarrow[\sim]{-\otimes \mathcal{R}_{K}}\left\{\begin{array}{l}
\text { special } \\
\text { extensions of } \mathcal{R}_{K}
\end{array}\right\} \\
& -\otimes K \uparrow_{2} \\
& \odot \quad \quad \uparrow-\otimes K \\
& \left\{\begin{array}{c}
\text { special extensions } \\
\text { of } \mathcal{O}_{K}\left[T, T^{-1}\right]^{\dagger}
\end{array}\right\} \xrightarrow{\sim} \xrightarrow{-\otimes \mathcal{\mathcal { E } _ { K }}}\left\{\begin{array}{l}
\text { finite unramified } \\
\text { extensions of } \mathcal{O}_{\mathcal{E}_{K}^{\dagger}}
\end{array}\right\} \\
& -\otimes k \downarrow 2 \quad \odot \quad \quad \downarrow-\otimes k \\
& \left\{\begin{array}{l}
\text { special } \\
\text { coverings of } \mathbb{G}_{m, k}
\end{array}\right\} \xrightarrow[\sim]{\text { pull-back }}\left\{\begin{array}{l}
\text { finite étale } \\
\text { coverings of } \hat{\eta}
\end{array}\right\}
\end{aligned}
$$

where, by special extension of $\mathcal{O}_{K}\left[T, T^{-1}\right]^{\dagger}$ (respectively $\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}, \mathcal{R}_{K}$ ), we mean a finite étale Galois extension of $\mathcal{O}_{K}\left[T, T^{-1}\right]^{\dagger}$ (respectively $\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}, \mathcal{R}_{K}$ ) coming, by Henselianity, from a special cover of $\mathbb{G}_{m, k}$.
Lemma 8.7. Let $\mathrm{F} / k((t))$ be a finite Galois extension with Galois group G . Let $\mathcal{S}^{\dagger}(\mathrm{F}) / \mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}$ be the corresponding special extension of $\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}$. Then $\left(\mathcal{S}^{\dagger}(\mathrm{F})\right)^{\mathrm{G}}=\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}$.

Proof. By [SGA03, Exposé V, Corollary 3.4], $\left(\mathcal{S}^{\dagger}(\mathrm{F})\right)^{\mathrm{G}} / \mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}$ is a special extension. The assertion is then easy since, by the above equivalence, there is bijection between special sub-algebras of $\mathcal{S}^{\dagger}(\mathrm{F})$ over $\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}$ and sub-extensions of $\mathrm{F} / k((t))$.

### 8.2.1 Extension of $\sigma_{q}$ to Special extensions.

Lemma $8.8[\operatorname{ADV} 04, \S 11.3]$. Let $F / k((t))$ be a finite separable extension. Let $\mathcal{F}^{\dagger} / \mathcal{O}_{K}\left[T, T^{-1}\right]^{\dagger}$ be the corresponding special extensions. The automorphism $\sigma_{q}$ of $\mathcal{O}_{K}\left[T, T^{-1}\right]^{\dagger}$ extends to an automorphism $\mathcal{F}^{\dagger}$. The extension is unique up to $\mathcal{O}_{K}\left[T, T^{-1}\right]^{\dagger}$-automorphisms of $\mathcal{F}^{\dagger}$. The same statement holds for the extensions $\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}\right)^{\prime} / \mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger},\left(\mathcal{E}_{K}^{\dagger}\right)^{\prime} / \mathcal{E}_{K}^{\dagger},\left(\mathcal{R}_{K}\right)^{\prime} / \mathcal{R}_{K}$ corresponding to $F / k((t))$. In particular there exists a unique extension of $\sigma_{q}$ to $\mathcal{F}^{\dagger}$, $\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}\right)^{\prime},\left(\mathcal{E}_{K}^{\dagger}\right)^{\prime},\left(\mathcal{R}_{K}\right)^{\prime}$ inducing the identity on $F$.

Proof. The proof results from the formal properties of Henselian couples (cf. [Ray70]).
By uniqueness the extension of $\sigma_{q}$ commutes with the action of $\operatorname{Gal}\left(k((t))^{\text {sep }} / k((t))\right)$.
Remark 8.9. Every finite extension of $\mathbb{C}((T))$ is of the form $\mathbb{C}\left(\left(T^{m / n}\right)\right)$. Up to change of variable we have an isomorphism $\mathbb{C}\left(\left(T^{m / n}\right)\right) \cong \mathbb{C}((Z))$. Analogously it can be seen that a finite unramified extension of $\mathcal{E}_{K}^{\dagger}$ is (non-canonically) isomorphic to $\mathcal{E}_{K^{\prime}}^{\dagger}$ for some finite $K^{\prime} / K$. In this case the link between the variable $Z$ and the variable $T$ is rather complicated and essentially unknown. One of the problems of the theory is that the extended automorphism does not send $Z$ into $q Z$. The general 'confluence' theory introduced in $\S 4$ will be crucial in solving this problem.

### 8.3 Quasi-unipotence of differential equations and canonical extension

In this section we recall some known facts on $p$-adic differential equations.
Definition 8.10. We denote by $\widetilde{\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}}$ (respectively $\widetilde{\mathcal{E}_{K}^{\dagger}}, \widetilde{\mathcal{R}_{K}}$ ) the union of all finite special (respectively unramified, special) extensions of $\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}$ (respectively $\mathcal{E}_{K}^{\dagger}, \mathcal{R}_{K}$ ) in an algebraically closure of the field of fractions of $\mathcal{R}_{K}$.

Definition 8.11. Let B be one of the rings $\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}, \mathcal{E}_{K}^{\dagger}, \mathcal{R}_{K}$. Let $S \subseteq \mathrm{D}^{-}(1,1)$ be a subset (respectively $S \subseteq \mathrm{D}^{-}(1,1)$, with $\left.S^{\circ} \neq \emptyset\right)$. A discrete $(\sigma, \delta)$-module on $S$ (respectively discrete $\sigma$-module on $S$ ) over B is called quasi-unipotent if it is trivialized by the discrete $(\sigma, \delta)$-algebra

$$
\begin{equation*}
\tilde{\mathrm{B}}[\log (T)] . \tag{8.3.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

We observe that M is trivialized by $\widetilde{\mathrm{B}}[\log (T)]$, if and only if M is trivialized by $\mathrm{B}^{\prime}[\log (T)]$, where $\mathrm{B}^{\prime}$ is a (finite) special extension of B . Indeed the entries of a fundamental matrix of solutions of M in $\widetilde{\mathrm{B}}[\log (T)]$ all lie in a finite extension.
Theorem 8.12 (The $p$-adic local monodromy theorem, cf. [And02, Ked04, Meb02]). Objects in $\delta_{1}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{R}_{K}\right)^{(\phi)}$ become quasi-unipotent possibly after a suitable extension of the field of constants $K$. In other words, if $\mathrm{M} \in \delta_{1}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{R}_{K}\right)^{(\phi)}$, then there exists a finite extension $K^{\prime} / K$ such that $\mathrm{M} \otimes_{K} K^{\prime}$ is quasi-unipotent (i.e. trivialized by $\left.\widetilde{\mathcal{H}_{K^{\prime}}^{\dagger}}[\log (T)]\right)$.
Theorem 8.13 [Mat02, Corollary 7.10, Theorem 7.15]. If a differential equation $\mathrm{M} \in \delta_{1}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{R}_{K}\right)$ is quasi-unipotent, then it has a Frobenius structure. Moreover, the scalar extension functor

$$
\begin{equation*}
-\otimes \mathcal{R}_{K}: \delta_{1}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}\right)^{(\phi)} \rightarrow \delta_{1}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{R}_{K}\right)^{(\phi)} \tag{8.3.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

is essentially surjective.
Theorem 8.14 [Mat02, Theorem 7.15]. There exists a full sub-category of $\delta_{1}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}\right)^{(\phi)}$, denoted by $\delta_{1}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}\right)^{\mathrm{Sp}}$, which is equivalent to $\delta_{1}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{R}_{K}\right)^{(\phi)}$ via the scalar extension functor (8.3.2). Objects in $\delta_{1}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}\right)^{\mathrm{Sp}}$ category are trivialized by $\widetilde{\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}}[\log (T)]$.
Definition 8.15 (Canonical extension). Objects in $\delta_{1}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}\right)^{\mathrm{Sp}}$ will be called special objects. We will denote by

$$
\begin{equation*}
\delta_{1}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{R}_{K}\right)^{(\phi)} \xrightarrow[\sim]{\text { Can }} \delta_{1}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}\right)^{\mathrm{Sp}} \subset \delta_{1}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}\right)^{(\phi)} \tag{8.3.3}
\end{equation*}
$$

the section of the functor (8.3.2), whose image is the category of special objects (cf. Theorem 8.14). We will call it the canonical extension functor.
Corollary 8.16 [And02, Corollaire 7.1.6]. Let $\mathrm{M} \in \delta_{1}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{R}_{K}\right)^{(\phi)}$, then, up to replacing $K$ by a finite extension $K^{\prime} / K$, M decomposes in a direct sum of submodules of the form $\mathrm{N} \otimes U_{m}$, where N is a module trivialized by a special extension of $\mathcal{R}_{K}$, and $U_{m}$ is the m-dimensional object defined by the operator (cf. § 7.4.1)

$$
\delta_{1}-\left(\begin{array}{ccccc}
0 & 1 & 0 & \cdots & 0  \tag{8.3.4}\\
0 & 0 & 1 & \cdots & 0 \\
& & & \ddots & \\
0 & 0 & 0 & \cdots & 1 \\
0 & 0 & 0 & \cdots & 0
\end{array}\right)
$$

Remark 8.17. The $\log (T)$ appearing in (8.3.1) is actually added uniquely to trivialize the module of the form $U_{m}$, for $m \geqslant 2$ (cf. §7.4.1).
Lemma 8.18. Let $\mathrm{N} \in \delta_{1}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}\right)^{\mathrm{Sp}}$ be a special object trivialized by $\widetilde{\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}}$. Let $\widetilde{Y}=\left(\widetilde{y}_{i, j}\right) \in$ $G L_{n}\left(\widetilde{\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}}\right)$ be a fundamental matrix solution of N . Let $\left(\mathcal{E}^{\dagger}\right)^{\prime}$ (respectively $\mathcal{R}^{\prime}$ ) be the smallest special extension of $\mathcal{E}_{K}^{\dagger}$ (respectively $\mathcal{R}_{K}$ ), such that $\mathrm{N} \otimes \mathcal{E}_{K}^{\dagger}$ is trivialized by $\left(\mathcal{E}^{\dagger}\right)^{\prime}\left(\mathrm{N} \otimes \mathcal{R}_{K}\right.$ is trivialized by $\mathcal{R}^{\prime}$ ). Then one has

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left(\mathcal{E}^{\dagger}\right)^{\prime}=\mathcal{E}_{K}^{\dagger}\left[\left\{\widetilde{y}_{i, j}\right\}_{i, j}\right], \quad \mathcal{R}^{\prime}=\mathcal{R}_{K}\left[\left\{\widetilde{y}_{i, j}\right\}_{i, j}\right] . \tag{8.3.5}
\end{equation*}
$$

## A. Pulita

In other words, the smallest special extension of $\mathcal{E}_{K}^{\dagger}$ (respectively $\mathcal{R}_{K}$ ) trivializing N is generated by the solutions of N .

Proof. Since N is trivialized by $\left(\mathcal{E}^{\dagger}\right)^{\prime}$, one has $\mathcal{E}_{K}^{\dagger}\left[\left\{\widetilde{y}_{i, j}\right\}_{i, j}\right] \subseteq\left(\mathcal{E}^{\dagger}\right)^{\prime}$. Hence the differential field $\mathcal{E}_{K^{\prime}}^{\dagger}\left[\left\{\widetilde{y}_{i, j}\right\}_{i, j}\right]$ is an unramified extension, and is then a special extension. Since $\left(\mathcal{E}^{\dagger}\right)^{\prime}$ is minimal, $\mathcal{E}_{K}^{\dagger}\left[\left\{\widetilde{y}_{i, j}\right\}_{i, j}\right]=\left(\mathcal{E}^{\dagger}\right)^{\prime}$. The case over $\mathcal{R}_{K}$ follows from the case over $\mathcal{E}_{K}^{\dagger}$.

Corollary 8.19. We preserve the notation of Lemma 8.18. There exists a unique automorphism of $\mathcal{E}_{K}^{\dagger}\left[\left\{\widetilde{y}_{i, j}\right\}_{i, j}\right]$ extending $\sigma_{q}$, and inducing the identity on the residue field. We denote it again by $\sigma_{q}$.

Proof. By Lemma 8.18, $\mathcal{E}_{K}^{\dagger}\left[\left\{\widetilde{y}_{i, j}\right\}_{i, j}\right]$ is a special extension (i.e. Henselian). Hence, by $\S 8.2 .1$, the extension of $\sigma_{q}$ to $\mathcal{E}_{K}^{\dagger}\left[\left\{\widetilde{y}_{i, j}\right\}_{i, j}\right]$ is unique.

Corollary 8.20. Let $S \subseteq \mathrm{D}_{K}^{-}(1,1)$ The scalar extension functor

$$
\begin{equation*}
-\otimes \mathcal{R}_{K}:(\sigma, \delta)-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}\right)_{S}^{(\phi)} \longrightarrow(\sigma, \delta)-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{R}_{K}\right)_{S}^{(\phi)} \tag{8.3.6}
\end{equation*}
$$

is essentially surjective. Moreover there exists a full sub-category of $(\sigma, \delta)-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}\right)_{S}^{(\phi)}$, which we call $(\sigma, \delta)-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}\right)_{S}^{S p}$, equivalent via $-\otimes \mathcal{R}_{K}$ to $(\sigma, \delta)-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{R}_{K}\right)_{S}^{(\phi)}$. The same statement is true for $\sigma$-modules under the assumption $S^{\circ} \neq \emptyset$.

Proof. By Proposition 7.13, we can assume that $S=\mathrm{D}^{-}(1,1)$. By Theorem 8.13 there exists a basis of M in which the matrix $G(1, T)$ of $\delta_{1}^{\mathrm{M}}$ lies in $M_{n}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}\right)$. Moreover, $\operatorname{Can}\left(\mathrm{M}, \delta_{1}^{\mathrm{M}}\right)$ is Taylor admissible, since all solvable differential equations are Taylor admissible. By Proposition 7.13, for all $q \in \mathrm{D}^{-}(1,1)$, the matrix $A(q, T):=Y_{G}(q T, T)$ belongs also to $G L_{n}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}\right)$. This proves the essential surjectivity. The fully faithfulness follows by deformation of Theorem 8.14 (cf. Corollary 7.9).
8.3.1 It is not clear to us if the smallest special extension of $\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}$ trivializing a given $\mathrm{M} \in$ $\delta_{1}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}\right)^{\mathrm{Sp}}$ is generated (over $\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}$ ) by the entries of a fundamental matrix of solution of M. So we are obliged to give the following definition.

Definition 8.21. We denote by $\widetilde{\mathrm{C}_{K}^{\text {ét }}}$ the sub-algebra of $\widetilde{\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}}$ generated, over $\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}$, by the entries of every fundamental solution matrix of each object in $\delta_{1}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}\right)^{\mathrm{Sp}}$ which is trivialized by $\widetilde{\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}}$.

With the notation of Corollary 8.20, the inclusions $(\sigma, \delta)-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}\right)_{S}^{\mathrm{Sp}} \subset(\sigma, \delta)-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}\right){ }_{S}^{(\phi)} \subset$ $(\sigma, \delta)-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}\right)_{S}^{[1]}$ are strict (the same holds for $(\sigma, \delta)$-modules). For example the equation $\delta_{1}(y)=$ $a_{0} y$, with $a_{0} \in \mathbb{Z}_{p}-\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}$, is solvable, but without Frobenius structure (cf. §7.5). On the other hand an object with Frobenius structure could have non-zero $p$-adic slope at $1^{+}$(hence irregular at $\infty$ ), hence it is not special. Unfortunately we have no examples of non-special equations with Frobenius structure, but trivialized by $\widetilde{\mathrm{C}_{K}^{e t}}[\log (T)]$.

### 8.4 Quasi-unipotence of $\sigma$-modules and $(\sigma, \delta)$-modules with Frobenius structure

This section is devoted to proving the following theorem.
Theorem 8.22 (The $p$-adic local monodromy theorem (generalized form)). Let $S \subset \mathrm{D}^{-}(1,1)$ be a subset (respectively $S^{\circ} \neq \emptyset$ ). Then every object $\mathrm{M} \in(\sigma, \delta)-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{R}_{K}\right)_{S}^{(\phi)}$ (respectively M $\in$ $\left.\sigma-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{R}_{K}\right)_{S}^{(\phi)}\right)$ is quasi-unipotent, after replacing $K$, if necessary, by a finite extension $K^{\prime} / K$ depending on M .

This result simplifies and generalizes the analogous result of [ADV04]. The proof is obtained by deformation of the $p$-adic local monodromy theorem of differential equations (cf. Theorem 8.12).

The proof is essentially the following. Assume that $S=\{q\}$, with $q \notin \boldsymbol{\mu}_{p^{\infty}}$. By canonical extension (cf. Corollary 8.20) M is trivialized by $\widetilde{\mathcal{R}_{K}}[\log (T)]$ if and only if $\operatorname{Can}(\mathrm{M})$ is trivialized by $\widetilde{\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}}[\log (T)]$ (or equivalently by $\left.\widetilde{\mathrm{C}_{K}^{\text {et }}}[\log (T)]\right)$. Hence we can assume that $\mathrm{M} \in \sigma_{q}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}\right)^{\mathrm{Sp}}$. Firstly apply the confluence functor to obtain a differential equation $\operatorname{Conf}_{q}^{\mathrm{Tay}}\left(\mathrm{M}, \sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}}\right)$. We prove then in Lemma 8.23 below that $\operatorname{Conf}_{q}^{\text {Tay }}\left(\mathrm{M}, \sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}}\right)$ is $\widetilde{\mathrm{C}_{K}^{\text {et }}}[\log (T)]$-extensible to $\mathrm{D}^{-}(1,1)$ (cf. Definition 4.4). Hence we obtain, by deformation, another $q$-difference module $\operatorname{Def}_{1, q}^{\widetilde{\mathrm{C}_{\text {E }} \mathrm{C}}[\log (T)]}\left(\operatorname{Conf}{ }_{q}^{\mathrm{Tay}}\left(\mathrm{M}, \sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}}\right)\right)$ over $\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}$ (cf. §4). This $q$-difference module is quasi-unipotent since, by definition, it has the same solutions in $\mathrm{C}_{K}^{\text {ét }}[\log (T)]$ of the quasi-unipotent differential equation $\operatorname{Conf}_{q}^{\mathrm{Tay}}\left(\mathrm{M}, \sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}}\right)$. We show then that there is an embedding $\widetilde{\mathrm{C}_{K}^{\text {et }}}[\log (T)] \subseteq \mathcal{A}_{K^{\text {alg }}}(1,1)$ commuting with $\delta_{1}, \varphi$, and with $\sigma_{q}$, for all $q \in \mathrm{D}^{-}(1,1)$ (cf. Lemma 8.24). This proves that the restriction of $\operatorname{Def}_{1, q}^{\text {Tay }}$ to the category of objects trivialized by $\widetilde{\mathrm{C}_{K}^{\text {ét }}}[\log (T)]$ coincides with $\operatorname{Def}_{1, q}^{\widetilde{\mathrm{C}_{\text {et }}}[\log (T)]}$ (cf. $\S \S 4.2 .3$ and 4.2.1), because $\operatorname{Def}_{1, q}^{\text {Tay }}=\operatorname{Def}_{1, q}^{\mathrm{C}}$, with $\mathrm{C}=\mathcal{A}_{K}(1,1)$ (cf. Remark 7.5) or equivalently $\mathrm{C}=\mathcal{A}_{K^{\text {alg }}}(1,1)$ (cf. Corollary 8.26). Hence

$$
\begin{equation*}
\operatorname{Def}_{1, q}^{\widetilde{\mathrm{C}_{K}[ }[\log (T)]}\left(\operatorname{Conf}_{q}^{\mathrm{Tay}}\left(\mathrm{M}, \sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}}\right)\right)=\operatorname{Def}_{1, q}^{\mathrm{Tay}}\left(\operatorname{Conf}_{q}^{\mathrm{Tay}}\left(\mathrm{M}, \sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}}\right)\right)=\left(\mathrm{M}, \sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}}\right) . \tag{8.4.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

In particular $\left(\mathrm{M}, \sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}}\right)$ is trivialized by $\widetilde{\mathrm{C}_{K}^{\text {ét }}}[\log (T)]$ and is hence quasi-unipotent.
Lemma 8.23. Let $\mathrm{M} \in \delta_{1}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}\right)^{\mathrm{Sp}}$. Assume that $K$ is sufficiently large so that M is quasi-unipotent. Let $\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}\right)^{\prime}$ be the smallest special extension of $\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}$ such that M is trivialized by $\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}\right)^{\prime}[\log (T)]$. Let $\widetilde{Y} \in G L_{n}\left(\widetilde{\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}}[\log (T)]\right)$ be a fundamental matrix solution of the differential equation M. Then there exists a finite extension $K^{\prime} / K$ such that the matrix

$$
\begin{equation*}
\widetilde{A}(q, T):=\sigma_{q}(\widetilde{Y}) \cdot \widetilde{Y}^{-1} \tag{8.4.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

belongs to $G L_{n}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K^{\prime}}^{\dagger}\right)$, for all $q \in \mathrm{D}_{K^{\prime}}^{-}(1,1)$. In particular the operator $\sigma_{q}$ acting on $\widetilde{\mathcal{E}_{K}^{\dagger}}$ stabilizes both $\widetilde{\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}}$ and $\widetilde{\mathrm{C}_{K}^{\text {ét }}}$, and hence M is $\widetilde{\mathrm{C}_{K}^{\text {et }}}[\log (T)]$-extensible to the whole disk $\mathrm{D}^{-}(1,1)$ (cf. Definition 4.4).
Proof. We can suppose that $K=K^{\prime}$. By Corollary 8.16, and by canonical extension (cf. Definition 8.15), one can assume that $\mathrm{M}=N$, or $\mathrm{M}=U_{m}$, where N is trivialized by a Galois étale extension $\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}\right)^{\prime}$ of $\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}$, and where $U_{m}$ is defined over $\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}$ as in Corollary 8.16. The case $\mathrm{M}=U_{m}$ is trivial, since both the matrices of $\delta_{1}^{U_{m}}$ and of $\sigma_{q}^{U_{m}}$ can be described explicitly as in §7.4.1. Let now $\mathrm{M}=\mathrm{N}$ (i.e. M is trivialized by $\widetilde{\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}}$ ). In this case the solution matrix $\widetilde{Y}$ lies in $G L_{n}\left(\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}\right)^{\prime}\right)$. The special extension $\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}\right)^{\prime} / \mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}$ corresponds via the equivalence of $\S 8.2$ to a finite Galois extension $\mathrm{F} / k((t))$. Let $\mathrm{G}:=\operatorname{Gal}(\mathrm{F} / k((t)))$; then G acts on $\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}\right)^{\prime}$ by $\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}$-automorphisms, and moreover the fixed points under this action are exactly the elements of $\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}$ (cf. Lemma 8.7). After enlarging $K$, if necessary, for all $\gamma \in \mathrm{G}$, one has

$$
\begin{equation*}
\gamma(\widetilde{Y})=\widetilde{Y} \cdot H_{\gamma}, \quad \text { with } H_{\gamma} \in G L_{n}(K) \tag{8.4.3}
\end{equation*}
$$

Indeed by Lemma 8.18 the corresponding Galois extension $\left(\mathcal{E}_{K}^{\dagger}\right)^{\prime} / \mathcal{E}_{K}^{\dagger}$ is generated by the entries of $\widetilde{Y}$. Hence $\left(\mathcal{E}_{K}^{\dagger}\right)^{\prime} / \mathcal{E}_{K}^{\dagger}$ is a Picard-Vessiot extension of $\mathcal{E}_{K}^{\dagger}$ with differential Galois group G . It follows then by Picard-Vessiot theory that $H_{\gamma} \in G L_{n}(K)$ (cf. [vdPS03, Observation 1.26]). Since $\sigma_{q}$ commutes with every $\gamma \in \mathrm{G}(\mathrm{cf} . \S 8.2 .1)$, one finds

$$
\begin{equation*}
\gamma(\widetilde{A}(q, T))=\gamma\left(\sigma_{q}(\widetilde{Y}) \cdot \widetilde{Y}^{-1}\right)=\sigma_{q}(\widetilde{Y}) \cdot H_{\gamma} \cdot\left(\widetilde{Y} \cdot H_{\gamma}\right)^{-1}=\widetilde{A}(q, T) . \tag{8.4.4}
\end{equation*}
$$

Hence $\widetilde{A}(q, T)$ belongs to $\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}$, for all $|q-1|<1$.

## A. Pulita

Lemma 8.24. Let $\mathcal{A}_{K^{\text {alg }}}(1,1):=\bigcup_{K^{\prime} / K=\text { finite }} \mathcal{A}_{K^{\prime}}(1,1)$. There exists an embedding $\widetilde{\mathrm{C}_{K}^{\text {ét }}}[\log (T)] \subseteq$ $\mathcal{A}_{K^{\text {alg }}}(1,1)$ commuting with the actions of $\delta_{1}$, of $\varphi$, and of $\sigma_{q}$, for all $q \in \mathrm{D}_{K^{\text {alg }}}^{-}(1,1)$. In other words $\mathcal{A}_{K^{\text {alg }}}(1,1)$ is a $\widetilde{\mathrm{C}_{K}^{e t}}[\log (T)]-(\sigma, \delta)$-algebra over the disk $\mathrm{D}_{K^{\text {alg }}}^{-}(1,1)$, and one has the following diagram of discrete $\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}-(\sigma, \delta)$-algebras over $\mathrm{D}^{-}(1,1)$

$$
\begin{array}{ccccccccc}
\mathcal{A}_{K^{\text {alg }}}(1,1) & \supset & \widetilde{\mathrm{C}_{K}^{e t}} & \subset & \widetilde{\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}} & \subset & \widetilde{\mathcal{E}_{K}^{\dagger}} & \subset & \widetilde{\mathcal{R}_{K}}  \tag{8.4.5}\\
\cup & & \cup & & & & \cup & & \cup \\
\mathcal{A}_{K}(1,1) & \supset & \mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger} & & \subset & & \mathcal{E}_{K}^{\dagger} & \subset & \mathcal{R}_{K}
\end{array}
$$

Proof. In the following we assume $K$ to be sufficiently large in order that every special object appearing in the proof is quasi-unipotent. Let $\mathrm{M} \in \delta_{1}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}\right)^{\mathrm{Sp}}$ be a special differential equation trivialized by $\widetilde{\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}}$. Let $\left(\mathrm{C}_{K}^{e t}\right)^{\prime}$ be the smallest sub- $\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}$-algebra of $\widetilde{\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}}$ trivializing M. By definition $\left(\mathrm{C}_{K}^{\text {ét }}\right)^{\prime}$ is generated over $\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}$ by the entries $\left\{\widetilde{y}_{i, j}\right\}_{i, j}$ of a matrix solution $\widetilde{Y}$ of M in $\widetilde{\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}}$. We consider $\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}[\log (T)],\left(\mathrm{C}_{K}^{\text {ét }}\right)^{\prime}[\log (T)], \widetilde{\mathrm{C}_{K}^{\text {ét }}}[\log (T)], \mathcal{A}_{K}(1,1)$ as differential algebras (we forget the actions of $\sigma_{q}$ in a first time). We have an embedding $\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}[\log (T)] \subset \mathcal{A}_{K}(1,1)$ commuting with $\delta_{1}$ sending the symbol $\log (T)$ into the power series $\sum_{n \geqslant 1}(-1)^{n-1}(T-1)^{n} / n \in \mathcal{A}_{K}(1,1)$. We extend this embedding to $\left(\mathrm{C}_{K}^{e t}\right)^{\prime}[\log (T)]$ as follows. Since the differential equation M has its coefficients in $\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}$ we can consider its Taylor solutions $Y(T, 1)$ at the point 1 . Since M is solvable, then $Y(T, 1) \in G L_{n}\left(\mathcal{A}_{K}(1,1)\right)$. Let now $\mathcal{F}_{K}:=\operatorname{Frac}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}\right)$ be the field of fractions of $\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}$. Since $\mathcal{F}_{K}$ is a field, then (up to enlarged $K$ ) we can apply the Picard-Vessiot theory to obtain an isomorphism $\mathcal{F}_{K}\left[\left\{\widetilde{y}_{i, j}\right\}_{i, j}\right] \xrightarrow{\sim} \mathcal{F}_{K}\left[\left\{y_{i, j}(T, 1)\right\}_{i, j}\right]$, sending $\widetilde{y}_{i, j}$ into $y_{i, j}(T, 1)$, and commuting with $\delta_{1}$. Clearly this isomorphism identifies $\left(\mathrm{C}_{K}^{\text {ett }}\right)^{\prime}=\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}\left[\left\{\widetilde{y}_{i, j}\right\}_{i, j}\right]$ with $\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}\left[\left\{y_{i, j}(T, 1)\right\}_{i, j}\right] \subset \mathcal{A}_{K}(1,1)$. If $\mathrm{M}^{\prime}$ is another differential equation, and if $\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}\left[\left\{\tilde{y}_{i, j}^{\prime}\right\}_{i, j}\right]$ is the corresponding Picard-Vessiot extension identified with $\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}\left[\left\{y_{i, j}^{\prime}(T, 1)\right\}_{i, j}\right] \subset \mathcal{A}_{K}(1,1)$, then the embedding corresponding to $\mathrm{M} \oplus \mathrm{M}^{\prime}$ extends these two embeddings since the entries of a solution of $\mathrm{M} \oplus \mathrm{M}^{\prime}$ are the families $\left\{\widetilde{y}_{i, j}, \widetilde{y}_{h, k}^{\prime}\right\}_{i, j, h, k}$ and $\left\{y_{i, j}(T, 1), y_{h, k}^{\prime}(T, 1)\right\}_{i, j, h, k}$ respectively. It is hence clear that this family of embeddings are compatible, so that we obtain an embedding $\mathrm{C}_{K}^{\text {ét }} \subseteq \mathcal{A}_{K}(1,1)$ commuting with $\delta_{1}$, and consequently $\widetilde{\mathrm{C}_{K}^{\text {ét }}}[\log (T)] \subseteq \mathcal{A}_{K}(1,1)$ also commutes with $\delta_{1}$. Notice that $\log (T)$ is algebraically free over $\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}$ and hence over $\widetilde{\mathrm{C}_{K}^{\text {ét }}}$ which is union of finite algebras over $\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}$ (cf. Lemma 8.7). We can now check that this embedding commutes with $\sigma_{q}$ (respectively $\varphi$ ), by looking to its action on the entries $\left\{\widetilde{y}_{i, j}\right\}_{i, j}$ and $\left\{y_{i, j}(T, 1)\right\}_{i, j}$. Hence it is enough to prove that the isomorphism $\mathcal{E}_{K}^{\dagger}\left[\left\{\widetilde{y}_{i, j}\right\}_{i, j}\right] \xrightarrow{\sim} \mathcal{E}_{K}^{\dagger}\left[\left\{y_{i, j}(T, 1)\right\}_{i, j}\right]$ commutes with $\sigma_{q}$ (respectively $\varphi$ ). Observe that, if we fix an embedding of $\mathcal{F}_{K}\left[\left\{y_{i, j}(T, 1)\right\}_{i, j}\right]$ in a fixed algebraic closure of $\mathcal{E}_{K}^{\dagger}$, then $\mathcal{E}_{K}^{\dagger}\left[\left\{y_{i, j}(T, 1)\right\}_{i, j}\right]$ is, by definition, the smallest field containing $\mathcal{E}_{K}^{\dagger}$ and $\left\{y_{i, j}(T, 1)\right\}_{i, j}$. The actions of $\delta_{1}, \sigma_{q}, \varphi$ are defined on $\mathcal{E}_{K}^{\dagger}\left[\left\{y_{i, j}(T, 1)\right\}_{i, j}\right]$ as the extensions of $\delta_{1}, \sigma_{q}, \varphi$ on $\mathcal{F}_{K}\left[\left\{y_{i, j}(T, 1)\right\}_{i, j}\right]$. This extension exists since $\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}\left[\left\{y_{i, j}(T, 1)\right\}_{i, j}\right] \cap \mathcal{E}_{K}^{\dagger}=\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}\left[\left\{\widetilde{y}_{i, j}\right\}_{i, j}\right] \cap \mathcal{E}_{K}^{\dagger}=\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}$ (cf. Lemma 8.7), and since $\delta_{1}, \sigma_{q}, \varphi$ act on $Y(T, 1)$ by multiplication by matrices with coefficients in $\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}$ (cf. [Bou59, §6, no. 1, Proposition 1]). By Lemma 8.19, there exists a unique extension of $\sigma_{q}$ to $\mathcal{E}_{K}^{\dagger}\left[\left\{\widetilde{y}_{i, j}\right\}_{i, j}\right]$, and of course a unique extension of $\varphi$ since $\mathcal{E}_{K}^{\dagger}\left[\left\{\widetilde{y}_{i, j}\right\}_{i, j}\right] / \mathcal{E}_{K}^{\dagger}$ is unramified. Hence the isomorphism $\mathcal{E}_{K}^{\dagger}\left[\left\{\widetilde{y}_{i, j}\right\}_{i, j}\right] \xrightarrow{\sim} \mathcal{E}_{K}^{\dagger}\left[\left\{y_{i, j}(T, 1)\right\}_{i, j}\right]$ commutes with $\sigma_{q}$ and $\varphi$.

Remark 8.25. The same statement holds for $\mathcal{A}_{K}(c, 1)$ instead of $\mathcal{A}_{K}(1,1)$, providing that $|c|=1$, $c \in K$, and $\varphi(c)=c$.

## $p$-ADIC CONFLUENCE OF $q$-DIFFERENCE EQUATIONS

Proof of Theorem 8.22. By Proposition 7.13, one has $(\sigma, \delta)-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{R}_{K}\right)_{S}^{(\phi)}=(\sigma, \delta)-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{R}_{K}\right)_{\mathrm{D}^{-}(1,1)}^{(\phi)}$, (respectively $\left.\sigma-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{R}_{K}\right)_{S}^{(\phi)}=\sigma-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{R}_{K}\right)_{\mathrm{D}^{-}(1,1)}^{(\phi)}\right)$. On the other hand, $(\sigma, \delta)-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{R}_{K}\right)_{\mathrm{D}^{-}(1,1)}^{(\phi)}=$ $\sigma-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{R}_{K}\right)_{\mathrm{D}^{-}(1,1)}^{(\phi)}(\mathrm{cf}.(2.4 .3))$. Moreover, if $q \in \mathrm{D}^{-}(1,1)-\boldsymbol{\mu}_{p^{\infty}}$, then $(\sigma, \delta)-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{R}_{K}\right)_{\mathrm{D}^{-}(1,1)}^{(\phi)}=$ $\left(\sigma_{q}, \delta_{q}\right)-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{R}_{K}\right)^{(\phi)}\left(\operatorname{respectively} \sigma-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{R}_{K}\right)_{\mathrm{D}^{-}(1,1)}^{(\phi)}=\sigma_{q}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{R}_{K}\right)^{(\phi)}\right)$. Hence, without loss of generality, we can assume that M is a Taylor admissible $\left(\sigma_{q}, \delta_{q}\right)$-module, with Frobenius structure. The proof follows now by the discussion after Theorem 8.22.
Corollary 8.26. Let $S \subset \mathrm{D}^{-}(1,1)-\boldsymbol{\mu}_{p^{\infty}}$ (respectively $S \subset \mathrm{D}^{-}(1,1)$ ). We have the equalities

$$
\begin{equation*}
\operatorname{Conf}_{q}^{\text {Tay }} \stackrel{\text { Rem. }}{=} 7.5 \operatorname{Conf}_{q}^{\mathcal{A}_{K}(1,1)}=\operatorname{Conf}_{q}^{\mathcal{A}_{K^{\text {alg }}}(1,1)} \stackrel{\operatorname{Lemma}}{=} 8.24 \operatorname{Conf}_{q} \widetilde{\mathrm{C}_{K}^{\text {et }}}[\log (T)], \tag{8.4.6}
\end{equation*}
$$

where the first three equalities hold for these functors on $\sigma$ - $\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}\right)_{S}^{[1]}$ (respectively $(\sigma, \delta)$ $\left.\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}\right)_{S}^{[1]}\right)$, while, in the last equality, one considers the restrictions of these functors to the full subcategory of $\sigma-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}\right)_{S}^{[1]}$ (respectively $\left.(\sigma, \delta)-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}\right)_{S}^{[1]}\right)$ of objects trivialized by $\mathrm{C}_{K}^{\text {ét }}[\log (T)]$. In particular the last equality holds on $\sigma-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}\right)_{S}^{\mathrm{Sp}}\left(\right.$ respectively $\left.(\sigma, \delta)-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}\right)_{S}^{\text {Sp }}\right)$. The same relation holds for deformation functors.
Proof. By Remark 7.5 the restriction of $\operatorname{Conf}_{q}^{\text {Tay }}$ to the category of solvable objects coincides with $\operatorname{Conf}_{q} \mathcal{A}_{K}(1,1)$. A solvable object over $\mathcal{H}_{K}^{\dagger}$ is trivialized by $\mathcal{A}_{K^{\text {alg }}}(1,1)$ if and only if it is trivialized by $\mathcal{A}_{K}(1,1)$. Indeed both these conditions are verified if and only if its Taylor solution at 1 converges on $\mathrm{D}^{-}(1,1)$. Hence $\operatorname{Conf}_{q}^{\mathcal{A}_{K}(1,1)}=\operatorname{Conf}_{q}^{\mathcal{A}^{K^{\text {alg }}(1,1)}}$ on solvable objects. Now, by Theorem 8.22 , special objects are trivialized by $\widetilde{C_{K}^{e ́ t}}[\log (T)]$ hence by $\mathcal{A}_{K^{\text {alg }}}(1,1)$ (cf. Lemma 8.24).

### 8.5 The confluence of André-Di Vizio

In this last section we prove that the restriction of $\operatorname{Conf}_{q}^{T a y}$ to $\sigma_{q}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{R}_{K}\right)^{(\phi)}$ is isomorphic to the functor 'Conf' defined in $[A D V 04, \S 15.1]$. In all this last section $q \in \mathrm{D}^{-}(1,1)-\boldsymbol{\mu}_{p} \infty$.

We recall that an antecedent of a $\sigma_{q}$-module M over $\mathcal{R}_{K}$ is a $\sigma_{q^{p}}$-module $\mathrm{M}_{1}$ such that $\phi^{*}\left(\mathrm{M}_{1}\right)$ is isomorphic to M as $\sigma_{q}$-module. The antecedent is unique up to isomorphisms, because this fact is true for differential equations (cf. Remark 8.4). In order to preserve the notation of [ADV04], we fix an $s \geqslant 1$, and we call $\mathrm{M}_{1}$ the $s$ th antecedent of M, i.e. $\Phi:\left(\phi^{*}\right)^{s}\left(\mathrm{M}_{1}\right) \xrightarrow{\sim} \mathrm{M}$.

The following definition was given in [ADV04] under the assumption $|q-1|<|p|^{1 /(p-1)}$. The same definition holds for $q \in \mathrm{D}^{-}(1,1)-\boldsymbol{\mu}_{p^{\infty}}$.
DEFINITION 8.27 [ADV04, Definition 12.11]. Let $s \in \mathbb{N}_{>0}$. A confluent weak frobenius structure (CWFS) on a $\sigma_{q}$-module $\mathrm{M}_{0}:=\left(\mathrm{M}_{0}, \sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}_{0}}\right) \in \sigma_{q}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{R}_{K}\right)$ is a sequence $\left\{\sigma_{q^{p m}}^{\mathrm{M}_{m}}\right\}_{m \geqslant 0}$ of $q^{p^{s m}}-$ difference operators on $\mathrm{M}_{0}$, together with a family of isomorphisms

$$
\begin{equation*}
\Phi_{m}:\left(\left(\phi^{*}\right)^{s}\left(\mathrm{M}_{0}\right),\left(\phi^{*}\right)^{s}\left(\sigma_{q^{p^{s(m+1)}}}^{\mathrm{M}_{m+1}}\right)\right) \xrightarrow{\sim}\left(\mathrm{M}_{0}, \sigma_{q^{s m}}^{\mathrm{M}_{m}}\right) \tag{8.5.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

of $q^{p^{s m}}$-difference modules (identifying $\left(\mathrm{M}_{0}, \sigma_{q^{p^{s m}}}^{\mathrm{M}_{m}}\right)$ to the $s$ th antecedent of $\left(\mathrm{M}_{0}, \sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}_{0}}\right)$ ), such that:
(i) the operators $\Delta_{q^{p m}}^{\mathrm{M}_{m}}:=\left(\sigma_{q^{p^{s m}}}^{\mathrm{M}_{m}}-\mathrm{Id}^{\mathrm{M}_{0}}\right) /\left(q^{p^{s m}}-1\right)$ converge to a derivation $\Delta^{\mathrm{M}_{\infty}}$ on $\mathrm{M}_{0}$;
(ii) if $\mathrm{M}_{\infty}:=\left(\mathrm{M}_{0}, \Delta^{\mathrm{M}}\right)$ is this differential module, then the sequence of isomorphisms (8.5.1) converges to a Frobenius isomorphism $\Phi_{\infty}: \phi^{*}\left(\mathrm{M}_{\infty}\right) \xrightarrow{\sim} \mathrm{M}_{\infty}$.
We denote by

$$
\begin{equation*}
\sigma_{q}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{R}_{K}\right)^{\operatorname{conf}(\phi)} \tag{8.5.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

the category whose objects are families of operators $\left(\mathrm{M}_{0},\left\{\sigma_{q^{p^{s m}}}^{\mathrm{M}_{m}}\right\}_{m \geqslant 0}\right)$ on $\mathrm{M}_{0}$ admitting the existence of a family $\left\{\Phi_{m}\right\}_{m \geqslant 0}$ making it on a confluent weak Frobenius structure on $\left(\mathrm{M}_{0}, \sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}_{0}}\right)$. A morphism

## A. Pulita

$\alpha:\left(\mathrm{M}_{0},\left\{\sigma_{q^{p^{m}}}^{\mathrm{M}_{m}}\right\}_{m \geqslant 0}\right) \longrightarrow\left(\mathrm{N}_{0},\left\{\sigma_{q^{p^{m}}}^{\mathrm{N}_{m}}\right\}_{m \geqslant 0}\right)$ is an $\mathcal{R}_{K}$-linear morphism $\alpha: \mathrm{M}_{0} \rightarrow \mathrm{~N}_{0}$ verifying simultaneously $\alpha \circ \sigma_{q^{p^{m m}}}^{\mathrm{M}_{m}}=\sigma_{q^{p^{m}}}^{\mathrm{N}_{m}} \circ \alpha$, for all $m \geqslant 0$.
8.5.1 Construction of CWFSs. A $q$-difference module $\left(\mathrm{M}_{0}, \sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}_{0}}\right)$ admits infinitely many confluent weak Frobenius structures (CWFS), even if $\left(\mathrm{M}_{0}, \sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}_{0}}\right)$ admits a (strong) Frobenius structure. Indeed if a CWFS $\left(\mathrm{M}_{0},\left\{\sigma_{q^{p^{m}}}^{\mathrm{M}_{m}}\right\}_{m \geqslant 0},\left\{\Phi_{m}\right\}_{m \geqslant 0}\right)$ on $\left(\mathrm{M}_{0}, \sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}_{0}}\right)$ is given, we now give an algorithm to produce infinitely many CWFSs on $\left(\mathrm{M}_{0}, \sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}_{0}}\right)$. Let $\left\{\psi_{m}: \mathrm{M}_{0} \xrightarrow{\sim} \mathrm{M}_{0}\right\}_{m \geqslant 0}$ be a sequence of $\mathcal{R}_{K}$-linear automorphisms of $\mathrm{M}_{0}$ such that $\lim _{m} \psi_{m}=\mathrm{Id}^{\mathrm{M}_{0}}$. Define

$$
\begin{equation*}
\sigma_{q^{p^{m m}}}^{\mathrm{M}_{\prime}^{\prime}}:=\psi_{m} \circ \sigma_{q^{p m m}}^{\mathrm{M}_{m}} \circ \psi_{m}^{-1}, \quad \Phi_{m}^{\prime}:=\psi_{m} \circ \Phi_{m} \circ\left[\phi^{*}\left(\psi_{m+1}\right)\right]^{-1} . \tag{8.5.3}
\end{equation*}
$$

One easily checks that $\left(\mathrm{M}_{0},\left\{\sigma_{q^{p^{m m}}}^{\mathrm{M}_{m}^{\prime}}\right\}_{m},\left\{\Phi_{m}^{\prime}\right\}_{m}\right)$ is again a CWFS on $\left(\mathrm{M}_{0}, \sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}_{0}}\right)$. Notice that this new CWFS is not always isomorphic to the first one (even if $\psi_{0}=\mathrm{Id}^{\mathrm{M}_{0}}$ ). Indeed, by definition, an isomorphism is a single arrow $\alpha: \mathrm{M}_{0} \rightarrow \mathrm{M}_{0}$ satisfying simultaneously $\alpha \circ \sigma_{q^{p^{m}}}^{\mathrm{M}_{m}}=\sigma_{q^{p^{m} m}}^{\mathrm{M}^{\prime}} \circ \alpha$, for all $m \geqslant 0$. Nevertheless, since $\lim _{m} \psi_{m}=\mathrm{Id}^{\mathrm{M}_{0}}$, the limit differential equation is the same for all CWFSs defined in this way (cf. Remark 8.29). We observe moreover that $\psi_{m}$ defines an isomorphism of $q^{p^{s m}}$-difference modules between $\left(\mathrm{M}_{0}, \sigma_{q^{p^{m m}}}^{\mathrm{M}_{m}}\right)$ and $\left(\mathrm{M}_{0}, \sigma_{q^{p m}}^{\mathrm{M}_{m}^{\prime}}\right)$; this agrees with the uniqueness of the antecedent by Frobenius. If $\widetilde{Y}_{m}$ is the solution of $\left(\mathrm{M}_{0}, \sigma_{q^{p^{m m}}}^{\mathrm{M}_{m}}\right)$ in $G L_{n}\left(\widetilde{\mathcal{R}_{K}}[\log (T)]\right)$, and if $B_{m}(T) \in G L_{n}\left(\mathcal{R}_{K}\right)$ is the matrix of $\psi_{m}$, then the solution of $\left(\mathrm{M}_{0}, \sigma_{q^{p_{m}^{m}}}^{\mathrm{M}^{\prime}}\right)$ is given by $B_{m}(T) \widetilde{Y}_{m}$.

Remark 8.28. Assume that $\mathrm{M}_{0}$ admits a (strong) Frobenius structure. The constancy of the solution does not follow from the preview definition. Indeed a solution of ( $\mathrm{M}_{0}, \sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}_{0}}$ ) with values in C is a morphism $\alpha: \mathrm{M}_{0} \rightarrow \mathrm{C}$ satisfying $\alpha \circ \sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}_{0}}=\sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{C}} \circ \alpha(\mathrm{cf} . \S 3)$. The fact that $\alpha$ is a solution of $\left(\mathrm{M}_{0}, \sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}_{0}}\right)$ does not imply that $\alpha$ commutes also with $\sigma_{q^{p m}}^{\mathrm{M}_{m}}$. Indeed the data $\left(\mathrm{M}_{0},\left\{\sigma_{q^{p^{s m}}}^{\mathrm{M}_{m}}\right\}_{m \geqslant 0}\right)$ is not necessarily a discrete $\sigma$-module over $S=\left\{q^{p^{s m}}\right\}_{m \geqslant 0}$, because the map $S \rightarrow$ Aut ${ }^{\text {cont }}\left(\mathrm{M}_{0}\right)$ sending $q$ into $\sigma_{q^{p m}}^{\mathrm{M}_{m}}$ is not supposed to have any coherency (cf. Remark 2.5(3)). To obtain the constancy of the solutions we need to rigidify these constructions by introducing the notion of C-constant $\sigma$-module (cf. Remarks 0.2 and 0.1, and Example 2.6).
8.5.2 We have an evident fully faithful functor

$$
\begin{equation*}
\chi_{q}^{(\phi)}: \sigma_{q}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{R}_{K}\right)^{(\phi)} \longrightarrow \sigma_{q}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{R}_{K}\right)^{\operatorname{conf}(\phi)} \tag{8.5.4}
\end{equation*}
$$

defined by

$$
\begin{equation*}
\chi_{q}^{(\phi)}\left(\mathrm{M}_{0}, \sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}_{0}}\right):=\left(\mathrm{M}_{0},\left\{\left(\sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}_{0}}\right)^{p^{s m}}\right\}_{m \geqslant 0}\right), \tag{8.5.5}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $s$ is sufficiently large to have an isomorphism $\Phi:\left(\phi^{*}\right)^{s}\left(\mathrm{M}_{0}, \sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}_{0}}\right) \xrightarrow{\sim}\left(\mathrm{M}_{0}, \sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}_{0}}\right)$, and $\Phi_{m}:=\Phi$, for all $m \geqslant 0$. On the other hand we have another functor (cf. [ADV04, § 12.3])

$$
\begin{equation*}
\operatorname{Lim}_{\infty}^{(\phi)}: \sigma_{q}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{R}_{K}\right)^{\operatorname{conf}(\phi)} \longrightarrow \delta_{1}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{R}_{K}\right)^{(\phi)} \tag{8.5.6}
\end{equation*}
$$

sending $\left(\mathrm{M}_{0},\left\{\sigma_{q^{p_{m}^{m}}}^{\mathrm{M}_{m}}\right\}_{m \geqslant 0},\left\{\Phi_{m}\right\}_{m \geqslant 0}\right)$ into its limit differential equation $\left(\mathrm{M}_{0}, \Delta^{\mathrm{M}_{\infty}}\right)$. We have actually

$$
\begin{equation*}
\operatorname{Lim}_{\infty}^{(\phi)} \circ \chi_{q}^{(\phi)}=\operatorname{Conf}_{q}^{\mathrm{Tay}} . \tag{8.5.7}
\end{equation*}
$$

Indeed if $\left(\mathrm{M}_{0}, \sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}_{0}}\right)$ has a (strong) Frobenius structure, then $\left(\mathrm{M}_{0},\left\{\left(\sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}_{0}}\right)^{p^{s m}}\right\}_{m \geqslant 0}\right)$ is a (solvable) Taylor admissible $\sigma$-module over $S:=\left\{q^{p^{s m}}\right\}_{m \geqslant 0}$ (cf. Definition 7.4). Hence, by $\S 7.2 .2$, the differential equation $\operatorname{Conf}_{q}^{\mathrm{Tay}}\left(\mathrm{M}_{0}, \sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}_{0}}\right)$ is given by the limit $\Delta^{\mathrm{M}_{\infty}}:=\lim _{m \rightarrow \infty} \Delta_{q^{p m}}^{\mathrm{M}_{m}}$ of Definition 8.27. Moreover, since the operator $\sigma_{q^{p^{m}}}^{\mathrm{M}_{m}}$ is determined by the knowledge of the solutions of $\left(\mathrm{M}_{0}, \sigma_{q^{p^{m m}}}^{\mathrm{M}_{m}}\right)$ in
$G L_{n}\left(\widetilde{\mathcal{R}_{K}}[\log (T)]\right)$, then $\chi_{q}^{(\phi)}\left(\mathrm{M}_{0}, \sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}_{0}}\right)$ is the unique CWFS on $\left(\mathrm{M}_{0}, \sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}_{0}}\right)$ such that the fundamental matrix solution of $\left(\mathrm{M}_{0}, \sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}_{0}}\right)$ in $G L_{n}\left(\widetilde{\mathcal{R}_{K}}[\log (T)]\right)$ (or equivalently its Taylor solution in $\mathcal{A}_{K}(1,1)$, cf. Lemma 8.24) is simultaneously a solution of every $\left(\mathrm{M}_{0}, \sigma_{q^{p m}}^{\mathrm{M}_{m}}\right)$.
Remark 8.29. It is not clear whether the limit differential equation ( $\mathrm{M}_{0}, \Delta^{\mathrm{M}_{\infty}}$ ) depends on the particular CWFS on $\left(\mathrm{M}_{0}, \sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}_{0}}\right)$ or, analogously, if there exists two non-isomorphic $q$-difference modules endowed with CWFS giving the same limit differential equation. Indeed both these phenomena arise in the category $\sigma_{q}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{R}_{K}\right)^{\text {conf }}$ defined below (cf. Definition 8.31).

LEMMA 8.30. If $K$ is algebraically closed, then the functor $\chi_{q}^{(\phi)}$ is isomorphic to the functor $D_{\sigma_{q}}^{\operatorname{conf}(\phi)} \circ$ $V_{\sigma_{q}}^{(\phi)}$ of [ADV04, Corollary 14.8]. Hence the functor $\operatorname{Conf}_{q}^{\mathrm{Tay}}\left(\stackrel{(8.5 .7)}{=} \operatorname{Lim}_{\infty}^{(\phi)} \circ \chi_{q}^{(\phi)}\right)$ is isomorphic to the confluence functor Conf $:=\operatorname{Lim}_{\infty}^{(\phi)} \circ D_{\sigma_{q}}^{\operatorname{conf}(\phi)} \circ V_{\sigma_{q}}^{(\phi)}$ as it was defined in [ADV04, § 15.1].

Proof. As explained in the introduction, $V_{\sigma_{q}}^{(\phi)}\left(\mathrm{M}, \sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}}\right)$ (respectively $V_{d}^{(\phi)}\left(\mathrm{M}, \delta_{1}^{\mathrm{M}}\right)$ ) is the (dual of the) space of solutions of $\left(\mathrm{M}, \sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}}\right)$ (respectively $\left.\left(\mathrm{M}, \delta_{1}^{\mathrm{M}}\right)\right)$ in $\widetilde{\mathcal{R}_{K}}[\log (T)]$. By definition $D_{d}^{(\phi)} \circ V_{d}^{(\phi)} \cong \mathrm{Id}$, and $D_{\sigma_{q}}^{(\phi)} \circ V_{\sigma_{q}}^{(\phi)} \cong \mathrm{Id}$. Then $D_{d}^{(\phi)} \circ V_{\sigma_{q}}^{(\phi)}=\operatorname{Conf}_{q}^{\widetilde{\mathcal{R}_{K}}}[\log (T)]$ is the functor sending (M, $\left.\sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}}\right)$ into the differential equation having the same solutions in $\widetilde{\mathcal{R}_{K}}[\log (T)]$. By definition (cf. [ADV04, Proposition 12.17]) one has $D_{\sigma_{q}}^{\operatorname{conf}(\phi)} \cong \chi_{q}^{(\phi)} \circ D_{\sigma_{q}}^{(\phi)}$. This proves that the functor Conf of [ADV04] is equal to $\operatorname{Conf}_{q}^{\widetilde{\mathcal{R}_{K}}[\log (T)]}$. By Corollary 8.26 we conclude.
8.5.3 Lemma 8.30 clarifies the nature of the functor Conf of [ADV04] (cf. Corollary 8.26). Indeed Conf is equal to $\operatorname{Conf}_{q}^{T a y}$, and sends a $q$-difference equation into the differential equation having the same Taylor solutions (or equivalently having the same 'étale' solutions in $\widetilde{\mathcal{R}_{K}}[\log (T)]$, cf. Lemma 8.24 and Corollary 8.26). This functor actually does not depend on the existence of a Frobenius structure and exists in the more general context of admissible modules. This generalizes the constructions of [ADV04] to all $q \in \mathrm{D}^{-}(1,1)-\boldsymbol{\mu}_{p \infty}$, removing also the assumption $K=K^{\text {alg }}$. Notice that the equivalence provided by the propagation theorem requires only the definition and the formal properties of the Taylor solution $Y(x, y)$. For this reason the equivalences Conf ${ }_{q}^{\text {Tay }}$ and $\operatorname{Def}_{q, q^{\prime}}^{\text {Tay }}$ are not a consequence of the previously developed theory. Conversely our confluence implies the main results of [ADV04] and also of [DV04].
8.5.4 A conjecture of [ADV04]. Section 8.5 .1 proves that the fully faithful functor $\chi_{q}^{(\phi)}$ is not an equivalence. This answers a question asked in [ADV04, Corollary 14.8, and after]. Nevertheless observe that the existence of a CWFS on $\left(\mathrm{M}_{0}, \sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}_{0}}\right)$ is equivalent to the existence of a strong Frobenius structure on it. This was first proved for rank one equations (cf. [ADV04, Proposition 7.3]; the case with rational coefficient follows actually from $\S 7.5$; indeed every rank one equation with rational exponent has a (strong) Frobenius structure). The general case is proved as follows (cf. Corollary 8.33).

Definition 8.31. We define

$$
\begin{equation*}
\sigma_{q}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{R}_{K}\right)^{\mathrm{conf}} \tag{8.5.8}
\end{equation*}
$$

as the category whose objects are $\mathcal{R}_{K^{-}}$-modules M together with a family of $\sigma_{q}$-semi-linear automorphisms $\left\{\sigma_{q^{p^{s m}}}^{\mathrm{M}}: \mathrm{M} \xrightarrow{\sim} \mathrm{M}\right\}_{m \geqslant 0}$ (without any condition of compatibility) such that the limit

$$
\begin{equation*}
\delta_{1}^{\mathrm{M}}:=\lim _{m \rightarrow \infty} \frac{\sigma_{q^{p m}}^{\mathrm{M}}-\mathrm{Id}}{q^{p^{s m}}-1} \tag{8.5.9}
\end{equation*}
$$

## A. Pulita

converges to a connection $\delta_{1}^{\mathrm{M}}$ on M . Morphisms between ( $\mathrm{M},\left\{\sigma_{q^{p m}}^{\mathrm{M}}\right\}_{m \geqslant 0}$ ) and ( $\mathrm{N},\left\{\sigma_{q^{s m}}^{\mathrm{N}}\right\}_{m \geqslant 0}$ ) are $\mathcal{R}_{K}$-linear morphisms $\alpha: \mathrm{M} \rightarrow \mathrm{N}$ satisfying simultaneously $\alpha \circ \sigma_{q^{p}}^{\mathrm{M}}=\sigma_{q^{p m}}^{\mathrm{N}} \circ \alpha$, for all $m \geqslant 0$.

Remark 8.32. We have a functor

$$
\begin{equation*}
\operatorname{Lim}_{\infty}: \sigma_{q}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{R}_{K}\right)^{\operatorname{conf}} \longrightarrow \delta_{1}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{R}_{K}\right) \tag{8.5.10}
\end{equation*}
$$

sending $\left(\mathrm{M},\left\{\sigma_{q^{p}}^{\mathrm{M}}\right\}_{m \geqslant 0}\right)$ into its limit differential equation. Indeed if $\alpha: \mathrm{M} \rightarrow \mathrm{N}$ satisfies simultaneously $\alpha \circ \sigma_{q^{p m}}^{\mathrm{M}}=\sigma_{q^{s m}}^{\mathrm{N}} \circ \alpha$, for all $m \geqslant 0$, then, by passing to the limit, one has $\alpha \circ \delta_{1}^{\mathrm{M}}=\delta_{1}^{\mathrm{N}} \circ \alpha$. We have then the following commutative diagram of categories:

$$
\begin{array}{ccc}
\sigma_{q^{-}}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{R}_{K}\right)^{[r]} \xrightarrow{\chi_{q}} \sigma_{q}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{R}_{K}\right)^{\operatorname{conf}} \xrightarrow{\operatorname{Lim}_{\infty}} \delta_{1}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{R}_{K}\right) \\
\cup & \odot & \cup  \tag{8.5.11}\\
\sigma_{q}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{R}_{K}\right)^{(\phi)} \xrightarrow[\chi_{q}^{(\phi)}]{\longrightarrow} \sigma_{q^{-}}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{R}_{K}\right)^{\operatorname{conf}(\phi)} \underset{\operatorname{Lim}_{\infty}^{(\phi)}}{\longrightarrow} & \odot & \cup \operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{R}_{K}\right)^{(\phi)}
\end{array}
$$

where $r \geqslant|q-1|$, and where $\chi_{q}$ sends ( $\mathrm{M}, \sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}}$ ) into ( $\mathrm{M},\left\{\left(\sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}}\right)^{p^{s m}}\right\}_{m \geqslant 0}$ ). By $\S 7.2 .2$, as above

$$
\begin{equation*}
\operatorname{Lim}_{\infty} \circ \chi_{q}=\operatorname{Conf}_{q}^{\operatorname{Tay}}: \sigma_{q}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{R}_{K}\right)^{[r]} \xrightarrow{\sim} \delta_{1}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{R}_{K}\right)^{[r]} \subset \delta_{1}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{R}_{K}\right) . \tag{8.5.12}
\end{equation*}
$$

Corollary 8.33. Let $q \in \mathrm{D}^{-}(1,1)-\boldsymbol{\mu}_{p \infty}$. Let $\left(\mathrm{M}, \sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}}\right) \in \sigma_{q}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{R}_{K}\right)^{[r]}$, with $r \geqslant|q-1|$. Then ( $\mathrm{M}, \sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}}$ ) admits a CWFS if and only if it admits a (strong) Frobenius structure.

Proof. Assume that $\operatorname{Lim}_{\infty} \circ \chi_{q}\left(\mathrm{M}, \sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}}\right)$ lies in $\delta_{1}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{R}_{K}\right)^{(\phi)}$. $\operatorname{By}$ (8.1.12), $\operatorname{Def}_{1, q}^{\mathrm{Tay}} \circ \operatorname{Lim}_{\infty} \circ \chi_{q}\left(\mathrm{M}, \sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}}\right)$ lies in $\sigma_{q}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{R}_{K}\right)^{(\phi)}$. Now since $\operatorname{Def}_{1, q}^{\mathrm{Tay}} \circ \operatorname{Lim}_{\infty} \circ \chi_{q}=\operatorname{Def}_{1, q}^{\mathrm{Tay}} \circ \operatorname{Conf}_{q}^{\mathrm{Tay}}=\mathrm{Id}$, then $\operatorname{Def}_{1, q}^{\mathrm{Tay}} \circ \operatorname{Lim}_{\infty} \circ$ $\chi_{q}\left(\mathrm{M}, \sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}}\right)$ is isomorphic to $\left(\mathrm{M}, \sigma_{q}^{\mathrm{M}}\right)$, and hence has (strong) Frobenius structure.

### 8.6 The theory of slopes

In a sequence of papers, Christol and Mebkhout developed a theory of slopes for $p$-adic differential equations over the Robba ring. We summarize the main properties in the following theorem.

Theorem 8.34 (cf. [CM02]). Let M be a solvable differential module over $\mathcal{R}_{K}$. There exists a unique decomposition of M , called break decomposition

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathrm{M}=\bigoplus_{x \in \mathbb{R} \geqslant 0} \mathrm{M}(x), \tag{8.6.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

satisfying the following properties. Let $t_{\rho}$ be a generic point for the norm $|\cdot|_{\rho}(c f$. (6.1.1)). Then there exists $\varepsilon>0$ such that:
(i) for all $\rho \in] 1-\varepsilon, 1\left[, \mathrm{M}(x)\right.$ is the biggest submodule of M trivialized by $\mathcal{A}_{K}\left(t_{\rho}, \rho^{x+1}\right)$;
(ii) for all $\rho \in] 1-\varepsilon, 1\left[\right.$, and for all $y<x, \mathrm{M}(x)$ has no solutions in $\mathcal{A}_{K}\left(t_{\rho}, \rho^{y+1}\right)$.

The number $\operatorname{Irr}(\mathrm{M}):=\sum_{x \geqslant 0} x \cdot \operatorname{rank}_{\mathcal{R}_{K}}(\mathrm{M}(x))$ is called the $p$-adic irregularity of M , and it lies in $\mathbb{N}$.
The fact that $\operatorname{Irr}(\mathrm{M})$ is integer is known as the Hasse-Arf property. This theorem has an analogous in the theory of representations of the Galois group of a local field.

Proposition 8.35 (cf. [Kat88]). Let $\mathcal{I}, \mathcal{P}$ be the inertia and the wild inertia subgroups of $\mathrm{G}:=$ $\operatorname{Gal}\left(k((t))^{\text {sep }} / k((t))\right)$. Denote by $\left\{\mathcal{I}^{(x)}\right\}_{x \geqslant 0}$ the 'upper numbering filtration' of $\mathcal{I}$. Let V be a $\mathbb{Z}[1 / p]-$ representation of G , such that $\mathcal{P}$ acts through a finite discrete quotient. Then V admits a break decomposition $\mathrm{V}=\bigoplus_{x \geqslant 0} \mathrm{~V}(x)$ of G-submodules $\mathrm{V}(x)$ such that $\mathrm{V}(0)=\mathrm{V}^{\mathcal{P}}$, and for all $x>0$ :
(i) $(\mathrm{V}(x))^{\mathcal{I}^{(x)}}=0$;
(ii) for all $y>x,(\mathrm{~V}(x))^{\mathcal{I}^{(y)}}=\mathrm{V}(x)$.

The number $\operatorname{Swan}(\mathrm{V}):=\sum_{x \geqslant 0} \operatorname{rank}_{\mathbb{Z}[1 / p]} \mathrm{V}(x)$ is called the Swan conductor of V , and it lies in $\mathbb{N}$.
For a very inspiring overview about this analogy we refer to [And04].
Different authors (cf. [Tsu98b, Mat02, Cre00]) proved that the equivalence functor introduced by Fontaine (cf. [Fon90, Tsu98a]), associating to a finite representation of G , a $(\varphi, \nabla)$-module over $\mathcal{E}_{K}^{\dagger}$ (and hence a differential module over $\mathcal{R}_{K}$ ), preserves the break decompositions. The Swan conductor of a representation equals the irregularity of the corresponding differential equation.

In [And02] André stated a family of axiomatic conditions in a general Tannakian category in order to have a theory of slopes. The previous two cases respect the formalism of [And02].

In a second paper he conjectured (cf. [And04, Conjecture 4.2]) that a similar theory of slopes should exist also for $\sigma_{q}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{R}_{K}\right)^{(\phi)}$ and asked if this 'new' theory of slopes is compatible with that of Christol and Mebkhout on $\delta_{1}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{R}_{K}\right)^{(\phi)}$ (via the confluence), and hence with the ramification theory on $\underline{\operatorname{Rep}}_{K^{\text {alg }}}\left(\mathcal{I}_{\left.k^{\text {alg }}((t))\right)} \times \mathbb{G}_{a}\right)$ (via the Fontaine's functor $T_{1}$ of the introduction). He suggested to proceed in analogy with the theory of Christol and Mebkhout (cf. [CM02]), reproducing their proofs in the context of $q$-difference equations in order to obtain a statement analogous to Theorem 8.34. Finally he asked whether this 'new' theory of slopes on $\sigma_{q}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{R}_{K^{\text {alg }}}\right)^{(\phi)}$ is compatible or not with the theory of slopes of Christol and Mebkhout in $\delta_{1}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{R}_{K^{\text {alg }}}\right)^{(\phi)}$ via the equivalence Conf that he obtained in [ADV04] for $|q-1|<|p|^{1 /(p-1)}$.

Afterwards, at the end of 2005 , he actually obtained such a theory of slopes for $\sigma_{q}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{R}_{K^{\text {alg }}}\right)^{(\phi)}$, with $|q-1|<|p|^{1 /(p-1)}$, and established the two corollaries below in this case. These verifications will be included in a forthcoming paper of André. This part was given by André at the 24th Nordic and 1st Franco-Nordic Congress of Mathematicians (6 to 9 January 2006, Reykjavik, Iceland).

The next corollaries prove the above conjecture in the more general context of $\sigma$-modules. We prove it for all $|q-1|<1$, without any assumptions about the Frobenius structure, and without assuming $K=K^{\text {alg }}$. The equivalence established by Corollary 7.14 gives in fact the following analog of Theorem 8.34 for $\sigma$-modules and $(\sigma, \delta)$-modules. Thanks to Proposition 7.13 , without loss of generality, we can reduce this statement to the case $S=\{q\}$.
Corollary 8.36. Let $|q-1|<1, q \in K$ (respectively $q \notin \boldsymbol{\mu}_{p^{\infty}}$ ). Let $\mathrm{M} \in\left(\sigma_{q}, \delta_{q}\right)-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{R}_{K}\right)^{[1]}$ (respectively $\left.\mathrm{M} \in \sigma_{q}-\operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{R}_{K}\right)^{[1]}\right)$. Then M admits a break decomposition $\mathrm{M}=\bigoplus_{x \geqslant 0} \mathrm{M}(x)$, where $\mathrm{M}(x)$ is characterized by the following properties (analogs to (i) and (ii) of Theorem 8.34). There exists $\varepsilon>0$ such that:
(i) for all $\rho \in] 1-\varepsilon, 1\left[, \mathrm{M}(x)\right.$ is the biggest submodule of M trivialized by $\mathcal{A}_{K}\left(t_{\rho}, \rho^{x+1}\right)$;
(ii) for all $\rho \in] 1-\varepsilon, 1\left[\right.$, and for all $y<x, \mathrm{M}(x)$ has no solutions in $\mathcal{A}_{K}\left(t_{\rho}, \rho^{y+1}\right)$.

This decomposition is compatible with the confluence, i.e. $\mathrm{M}(x)=\operatorname{Def}_{1, q}^{\mathrm{Tay}}\left(\operatorname{Conf}_{q}^{\mathrm{Tay}}(\mathrm{M})(x)\right)$. In particular the irregularity $\operatorname{Irr}_{\sigma_{q}}(\mathrm{M}):=\sum_{x \geqslant 0} x \cdot \operatorname{rank}_{\mathcal{R}_{K}} \mathrm{M}(x)$ is a natural number.
Proof. The slopes and the irregularity are defined, by Christol and Mebkhout [CM02], by means of the generic radius of the Taylor solutions. The $K$-linear equivalences $\operatorname{Conf}_{q}^{\mathrm{Tay}}$ and $\operatorname{Def}_{1, q}^{\mathrm{Tay}}$ preserve, by definition, the generic Taylor solution. It follows immediately that the $q$-difference equation inherits then, via the equivalence $\operatorname{Conf}_{q}^{\text {Tay }}$, the slopes of the attached differential equation, together with their formal properties (break decomposition, Hasse-Arf property, ...).
Corollary 8.37. With the notation of [ADV04] and [And04], if $K=K^{\text {alg }}$ is algebraically closed, the functor $D_{\sigma_{q}}^{(\phi)}: \sigma_{q^{-}} \operatorname{Mod}\left(\mathcal{R}_{K^{\text {alg }}}\right)^{(\phi)} \longrightarrow \operatorname{Rep}_{K^{\text {alg }}}\left(\mathcal{I}_{k^{\text {alg }}}((t)) \times \mathbb{G}_{a}\right)$ preserves the slopes (by Corollary 8.36 on the left-hand side, and by the $\overline{S w a n}$ conductor on the right-hand side).

## A. Pulita

Proof. One has $D_{\sigma_{q}}^{(\phi)}=D_{d}^{(\phi)} \circ \operatorname{Conf}_{q}^{\text {Tay }}$. Since $D_{d}^{(\phi)}$ and Conf ${ }^{\text {Tay }}$ preserve the slopes, so does $D_{\sigma_{q}}^{(\phi)}$.

## Acknowledgements

I would like to thank L. Di Vizio, who has always been willing to talk about and to explain the technical difficulties of her papers. I also wish to express my gratitude to G. Christol for useful advice and constant encouragement. Particular thanks go to B. Chiarellotto for his support and for generic corrections, to M. Garuti and O. Brinon for useful discussions about Lemma 8.7, and also to F. Sullivan for English corrections. Moreover I would like to thank Y. André, J. P. Ramis and J. Sauloy for useful discussions. The last drafting of the paper was greatly improved thanks to some remarks and advice of Y. André, L. Di Vizio and the referee. Any remaining inaccuracies are entirely my fault.

## References

And02 Y. André, Filtrations de type Hasse-Arf et monodromie p-adique, Invent. Math. 148 (2002), 285-317.
And04 Y. André, Galois representations, differential equations, and $q$-difference equations: sketch of a p-adic unification, Astérisque 296 (2004), 43-53.
ADV04 Y. André and L. Di Vizio, q-difference equations and p-adic local monodromy, Astérisque 296 (2004), 55-111. Analyse complexe, systèmes dynamiques, sommabilité des séries divergentes et théories galoisiennes. I.
BDV07 F. Baldassarri and L. Di Vizio, Continuity of the radius of convergence of p-adic differential equations on Berkovich spaces, Preprint (2007), arXiv:07092008v1.
Ber90 V. G. Berkovich, Spectral theory and analytic geometry over non-Archimedean fields, Mathematical Surveys and Monographs, vol. 33 (American Mathematical Society, Providence, RI, 1990).
Bou59 N. Bourbaki, Éléments de mathématique. I: Les structures fondamentales de l'analyse. Fascicule XI. Livre II: Algèbre. Chapitre 5: Corps commutatifs, deuxième édition (Hermann, Paris, 1959).

Chr83 G. Christol, Modules différentiels et équations différentielles p-adiques, Queen's Papers in Pure and Applied Mathematics, vol. 66 (Queen's University, Kingston, ON, 1983).
CD94 G. Christol and B. Dwork, Modules différentiels sur des couronnes, Ann. Inst. Fourier (Grenoble) 44 (1994), 663-701.
CR94 G. Christol and P. Robba, Équations différentielles p-adiques, in Applications aux sommes exponentielles, Actualités Mathématiques (Hermann, Paris, 1994).
CM02 G. Christol and Z. Mebkhout, Équations différentielles p-adiques et coefficients p-adiques sur les courbes, in Cohomologies p-adiques et applications arithmétiques, II, Astérisque 279 (2002), 125-183.
Cre00 R. Crew, Canonical extensions, irregularities, and the Swan conductor, Math. Ann. 316 (2000), 19-37.
DM82 P. Deligne and J. S. Milne, Tannakian categories, in Hodge cycles, motives, and Shimura varieties, Lecture Notes in Mathematics, vol. 900 (Springer, Berlin, 1982).
DV02 L. Di Vizio, Arithmetic theory of $q$-difference equations: the $q$-analogue of Grothendieck-Katz's conjecture on p-curvatures, Invent. Math. 150 (2002), 517-578.
DV04 L. Di Vizio, Introduction to p-adic $q$-difference equations (weak Frobenius structure and transfer theorems), in Geometric aspects of Dwork theory, vols I, II (Walter de Gruyter, Berlin, 2004), 615-675.
Fon90 J. M. Fontaine, Représentations p-adiques des corps locaux. I, in The Grothendieck Festschrift, vol. II, Progress in Mathematics, vol. 87 (Birkhäuser, Boston, MA, 1990), 249-309.
HS08 C. Hardouin and M. F. Singer. Differential galois theory of linear difference equations. Preprint (2008), arXiv:0801.1493v1.

Kat86 N. M. Katz, Local-to-global extensions of representations of fundamental groups, Ann. Inst. Fourier (Grenoble) 36 (1986), 69-106.
Kat88 N. M. Katz, Gauss sums, Kloosterman sums, and monodromy groups, Annals of Mathematics Studies, vol. 116 (Princeton University Press, Princeton, NJ, 1988).
Ked04 K. S. Kedlaya, A p-adic local monodromy theorem, Ann. of Math. (2) 160 (2004), 93-184.
Mat02 S. Matsuda, Katz correspondence for quasi-unipotent overconvergent isocrystals, Compositio Math. 134 (2002), 1-34.
Meb02 Z. Mebkhout, Analogue p-adique du théorème de Turrittin et le théorème de la monodromie p-adique, Invent. Math. 148 (2002), 319-351.
MW68 P. Monsky and G. Washnitzer, Formal cohomology. I, Ann. of Math. (2) 88 (1968), 181-217.
Pul05 A. Pulita, Frobenius structure for rank one p-adic differential equations, in Ultrametric functional analysis, Contemporary Mathematics, vol. 384 (American Mathematical Society, Providence, RI, 2005), 247-258.

Pul07 A. Pulita, Rank one solvable p-adic differential equations and finite abelian characters via LubinTate groups, Math. Ann. 337 (2007), 489-555.
Pul08 A. Pulita. Infinitesimal actions of operators and differential equations. Preprint (2008), arXiv:0802.1945v1.
Ray70 M. Raynaud, Anneaux locaux henséliens, Lecture Notes in Mathematics, vol. 169 (Springer, Berlin, 1970).

SGA03 Revêtements étales et groupe fondamental (SGA 1), Documents Mathématiques (Paris), 3 (Société Mathématique de France, Paris, 2003).
Tsu98a N. Tsuzuki, Finite local monodromy of overconvergent unit-root F-isocrystals on a curve, Amer. J. Math. 120 (1998), 1165-1190.

Tsu98b N. Tsuzuki, The local index and the Swan conductor, Compositio Math. 111 (1998), 245-288.
vdPS03 M. van der Put and M. F. Singer, Galois theory of linear differential equations, Grundlehren der mathematischan Wissenschaften, vol. 328 (Springer, Berlin, 2003).

Andrea Pulita pulita@math.uni-bielefeld.de
SFB701, Spectral Structures and Topological Methods in Mathematics, Fakultät für Mathematik, Universität Bielefeld, PO Box 100 131, D-33501 Bielefeld, Germany


[^0]:    Received 4 December 2006, accepted in final form 26 November 2007.
    2000 Mathematics Subject Classification 12H25 (primary), 12H05, 12H10, 12H20, 12H99, 11S15, 11S20 (secondary).
    Keywords: $p$-adic $q$-difference equations, $p$-adic differential equations, confluence, deformation, unipotent, $p$-adic local monodromy theorem.
    This journal is © Foundation Compositio Mathematica 2008.

[^1]:    ${ }^{3}$ That is, $\delta_{1}^{\mathrm{M}}$ verifies $\delta_{1}^{\mathrm{M}}(f m)=\delta_{1}(f) \cdot m+f \cdot \delta_{1}^{\mathrm{M}}(m)$, for all $f \in \mathrm{~B}$, for all $m \in \mathrm{M}$. Recall that $\delta_{1}:=T d / d T$.

[^2]:    ${ }^{4}$ That is, assume that $|q-1| \max \left(\left|c_{0}\right|, R_{0}\right)<R \leqslant \rho_{c, X}$ for all $c \in X\left(K^{\mathrm{alg}}\right)$.

[^3]:    ${ }^{5}$ In the case of the $q$-difference equation (5.3.8), the radius $R_{t_{c, \rho}}$ is given by definition (5.3.10). In the case of the system (5.6.1), the radius $R_{t c, \rho}$ is given indifferently by definition (5.3.2) or by definition (5.3.10). Indeed under our assumptions these two definitions are equal since $Y_{A(q, T)}(x, y)=Y_{G(1, T)}(x, y)$. However observe that the definition (5.3.10) exists only if $q \in \mathcal{Q}-\boldsymbol{\mu}(\mathcal{Q})$, while definition (5.3.2) preserves its meaning on the root of unity.

[^4]:    ${ }^{6}$ Observe that $\rho_{c, X}=\rho_{t_{c, \rho}, X}$ indeed $\mathrm{D}^{+}(c, r)=\mathrm{D}^{+}\left(t_{c, \rho}, r\right)$, for all $r \geqslant \rho$.

[^5]:    ${ }^{7}$ For an annulus centered at 0 , the condition $q^{k_{0}} \in \mathcal{Q}_{1}(A)=\mathrm{D}^{-}(1,1)$ is equivalent to $\bar{q} \in \mathbb{F}_{p}^{\text {alg }}$.

[^6]:    ${ }^{8}$ Indeed the overconvergence of $\mathrm{e}_{p^{s}}\left(\boldsymbol{f}_{1}^{-}(T)-\boldsymbol{f}_{2}^{-}(T), 1\right)$ is independent of the residual field; for this reason we can look for solution of the Artin-Schreier-Witt equation (7.5.4) with coefficients in the more general field $k^{\text {alg }}$ instead of $k$.

